

1

2

COUNCIL OF THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA

3

COMMITTEE OF THE WHOLE

4

- - -

5

Room 400, City Hall
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
Tuesday, March 7, 2006
10:25 a.m.

6

7

- - -

8

9

PRESENT:

10

COUNCIL PRESIDENT ANNA C. VERNA

11

COUNCILWOMAN JANNIE BLACKWELL

12

COUNCILMAN DARRELL L. CLARKE

13

COUNCILMAN FRANK DiCICCO

14

COUNCILMAN JACK KELLY

15

COUNCILMAN JAMES F. KENNEY

16

COUNCILMAN MICHAEL A. NUTTER

17

COUNCILWOMAN BLONDELL REYNOLDS BROWN

18

COUNCILMAN FRANK RIZZO

19

COUNCILWOMAN MARIAN B. TASCO

20

BILLS 060001, 060002, 060003, 060004, 060006,
060007, 060008, 060014, 060089 and 060090

21

RESOLUTIONS 060019, 060099, 060100 and 060119

22

23

- - -

24

V A R A L L O Incorporated

25

Litigation Support Services

26

Eleven Penn Center

27

1835 Market Street, Suite 600

28

Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103

215.561.2220 215.567.2670

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Good morning, everyone. This is the continued public hearing of the Committee of the Whole, and I would ask Mr. McPherson to merely read the bill numbers and the resolution numbers so that we could proceed.

MR. MCPHERSON: Bill No. 060001, Bill No. 060002, Bill No. 060003, Bill No. 060004, Bill No. 060006, Bill No. 060007, Bill No. 060008, Bill No. 060014, Resolution 060019, Bill No. 060089, Bill No. 060090, Resolution 060099, Resolution 060100 and Resolution 060119, which is a resolution proposing an amendment to Bill No. 060003, which provides for the Operating Budget for Fiscal Year 2007, and a corresponding amendment to Resolution 060019, which provides for the Five-Year Financial Plan, to establish a 2.5 million fund to provide a Witness Protection and Relocation Program on behalf of the District Attorney's Office.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
3 you.

4 We will first hear from the
5 Police Department. Is the Commissioner
6 here?

7 Good morning and welcome.

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Good
9 morning, Council President.

10 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
11 Please identify yourself for the record
12 and proceed with your testimony.

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON:
14 Commissioner Sylvester M. Johnson, Police
15 Commissioner of the City of Philadelphia.

16 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
17 Please proceed.

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I'm not
19 sure exactly. This is about the \$5
20 million or this is the regular budget
21 hearing?

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: This
23 is the regular budget hearing.

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Okay.
25 Good. I'm sorry.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Good morning, Council President
3 Verna, members of City Council. I am
4 Sylvester Johnson, Police Commissioner.
5 With me today are Deputy Commissioners
6 Patricia Giorgio-Fox, John Gaittens,
7 Charlotte Council, Richard Ross, Chief of
8 Staff Kimberly Byrd, our attorney Zorz
9 Horgus (ph) and Fiscal Officer Thomas
10 DeWaele.

11 The Police Department Fiscal
12 Year 2007 General Fund budget request is
13 \$498,497,141. It's over 23 million
14 higher than the FY06 estimated
15 obligations. The additional funding
16 supports a three percent salary increase
17 for both uniform and civilian employees
18 and an additional 10 million to support
19 overtime costs associated with the
20 implementation of Operation Safer
21 Streets, a City-wide initiative
22 formulated to address the upsurge in
23 violent crime. Supplementing the General
24 Fund budget is \$12,826,227 provided by
25 the Aviation Division and \$19,442,660

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 received through various grant
3 applications.

4 Personnel levels in FY07
5 remains constant from FY06. The FY07
6 General Fund request will provide for
7 6,424 sworn personnel, including 327
8 recruits, 884 civilians and 1,037 school
9 crossing guards. With the addition of
10 151 sworn officers funded through the
11 Aviation budget, the total sworn strength
12 of the Police Department at year end FY07
13 will be 6,575.

14 Budgeted amounts in Class 200,
15 300 and 400 will remain consistent with
16 FY06 budget allocations. Although these
17 allocations have been sufficient in the
18 past, the decrease in grant funding in
19 the above classes may adversely impact
20 equipment purchases.

21 Our objective: While overall
22 crime in the City has remained consistent
23 with that of the past few years, the
24 upsurge of gun violence and homicides has
25 grabbed our collective attention. Much

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 of this increase stems from spontaneous
3 acts of violence, crimes of passion and
4 of the moment, with the remainder of
5 violent gun crime and homicides directly
6 linked to narcotics, including
7 retaliatory shootings.

8 The Police Department cannot
9 fight this fight alone. To reduce the
10 number of these violent assaults within
11 our communities, the Violence Reduction
12 Strategy, a comprehensive and
13 multi-pronged attack focusing on violent
14 criminals, was implemented by the Police
15 Department on December the 19th, 2005.
16 This operational plan has been
17 incorporated into the City comprehensive
18 Operation Safer Streets program
19 introduced in February 2006. Operation
20 Safer Streets utilizes the cooperative
21 efforts of clergy, business, communities,
22 legislators, prosecutors and law
23 enforcement, concentrating these
24 resources in specified areas of excessive
25 violent crime. Working together, we can

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 bring about change.

3 Operation Safer Streets is the
4 conduit to our objectives. The focus of
5 the Department has not changed. It has
6 become more comprehensive. Through this
7 initiative, I hope to finally eradicate
8 gun violence and drug activity by
9 committing all of our resources. I wish
10 to enhance the quality of life for
11 residents of our City, restore citizen
12 confidence and recover their feelings of
13 safety, and finally, I want to bring
14 Philadelphia to the rank of the safest
15 city in the country.

16 Some of the initiatives we
17 have: In order to achieve these
18 objectives, the Department relies on many
19 proven programs, such as the Gun Recovery
20 Reward Information Program called GRRIP
21 and Operation Safe Schools and newly
22 implemented ones such as Operation Safer
23 Streets. These programs are highlighted
24 below.

25 Operation Safer Streets:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Introduced in February 2006, Operation
3 Safer Streets is a comprehensive
4 multi-pronged initiative focused on
5 violent criminals and a corresponding
6 reduction in the number of violent
7 assaults within our community.

8 Operation Safer Streets rests
9 on a foundation of criminal data,
10 intelligence and field input that will
11 identify "hot spots" in each of the
12 City's six police divisions. Hot spots
13 are locations that experience relatively
14 high amounts of serious crime,
15 particularly gun-related crime.

16 Operation GRRIP disburses cash
17 rewards up to \$1,000 to citizens who
18 provide the Department with information
19 leading to the arrest of those who
20 illegally possess or traffic in firearms.

21 Operation Safe Schools:
22 Operation Safe Schools utilizes a
23 community policing approach incorporating
24 the services of a task force comprised of
25 numerous organizations, universities and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 law enforcement agencies, to reduce
3 opportunities for criminal anti-social
4 activities involving young people.

5 Anti-Drug and Gang Education
6 Program: The Police Department sponsors
7 numerous programs aimed at the prevention
8 of anti-social behaviors relating to
9 adolescents and teens. They are
10 addressed through Drug Abuse Resistance
11 Education, called DARE, and Gang
12 Resistance Education and Training, called
13 GREAT, school programs and through HEADS
14 UP, Heroin Education and Dangerous
15 Substance Understanding Program.

16 Supporting Gun Legislation
17 Revision: Pending legislation includes
18 Senate Bill 516, Faheem's Law, which
19 would make possession or use of guns
20 within 1,000 feet of a school or 500 feet
21 of a recreation center or a playground a
22 crime. House Bill 871 and 1013 propose
23 the limitation of handgun purchases to
24 one a month per buyer. It requires
25 handgun owners to be responsible to

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 report lost or stolen handguns.

3 Some of our accomplishments:

4 During the past year, the Police
5 Department realized many goals and
6 achieved numerous successes. Highlights
7 of the Department's accomplishments for
8 FY06 and '05 include implementation of
9 new technology, the continued upgrade of
10 Police facilities, and our successful
11 performance during the Live 8 concert,
12 for which the Department provided a safe
13 and peaceful venue for the event. I am
14 proud to report that with nearly 1
15 million people in attendance at the
16 concert along the Benjamin Franklin
17 Parkway and adjacent areas, the
18 Department safeguarded an event that was
19 free of significant criminal activity or
20 disruptions.

21 With a limited capital budget,
22 the Police Department addressed the needs
23 of various Police facilities through a
24 number of approaches. While capital
25 funds provided for a large-scale roofing

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 project at Police headquarters and a new
3 gymnasium floor at the Police Academy,
4 other avenues were pursued in order to
5 accomplish many other smaller-scale
6 projects.

7 The Training Bureau has
8 continued to facilitate the development
9 of the Department's workforce by
10 partnering with various local and
11 national colleges and universities to
12 provide undergraduate and graduate
13 degrees for employees.

14 Computer-Aided Dispatch:
15 Together with the Departments of Public
16 Property and Fire, the Police Department
17 is currently in the process of installing
18 its improved Computer-Assisted Dispatch
19 system. The hallmark of this technology
20 advancement is simultaneous communication
21 and linkage among the dispatch systems at
22 Police, Fire and Public Property for the
23 first time, allowing for emergency
24 information to be assessed by any of the
25 three departments.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Phase One and Phase Two of the
3 Wireless Technology: In fall 2005, the
4 Department began testing of the Phase One
5 of Wireless Technology Project. Phase
6 One technology provides 9-1-1 call-takers
7 with a cell phone caller's information,
8 cell phone provider, tower location and
9 phone numbers. Phase Two technology will
10 begin testing upon completion of Phase
11 One. Phase Two provided a caller's
12 approximate location within 400 feet.

13 I can assure you that
14 Philadelphia is a safe city. The City
15 continues to be safe because of the
16 dedicated efforts and continuous
17 improvements made by members of the
18 Philadelphia Police Department. Since
19 the last time I sat before you, I can
20 report that school violence has
21 decreased. I can also inform you that
22 the Department is effectively processing
23 an increasing number of citizen calls for
24 assistance and completing service
25 dispatches. Due to outreach efforts,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 there has been an upsurge in the number
3 of adolescents participating in the
4 Department's various anti-drug programs,
5 as well as the long-standing Police
6 Athletic League program. Finally, the
7 Department's increasing utilization of
8 advanced technology, such as DNA
9 analysis, has contributed to the arrest
10 and subsequent successful prosecution of
11 offenders.

12 Make no mistake about it, this
13 Department will not rest on its
14 achievements. We reaffirm and reassert
15 our efforts to eradicate gun violence and
16 the crime resulting from it.

17 One fact is clear, and I can't
18 emphasize this point enough, the Police
19 Department cannot remedy the gun violence
20 problem alone. It requires the
21 cooperation and coordinated efforts of
22 City departments and agencies, along with
23 outside public and private organizations.
24 But most important, it needs the
25 engagement and the commitment of all

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Philadelphians from all neighborhoods and
3 communities working together in this
4 cause. With the support of so many, we
5 will overcome this problem.

6 Thank you very much, Council
7 President.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

9 You're welcome, Commissioner. I
10 certainly want to thank you and your
11 department for all the fine work that you
12 do.

13 Commissioner, can you tell us
14 how you arrived at the cost of \$10
15 million for overtime for Operation Safer
16 Streets and what funding is included in
17 the outer years of the Five-Year Plan for
18 the continuation of this program?

19 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

20 Good morning, Madam President.

21 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Good
22 morning.

23 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

24 Good morning, members of Council. I'm
25 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 That \$10 million figure was
3 given to us by the Mayor, and that covers
4 Fiscal Year '07. As of today's date, we
5 have no information on any continuation
6 of that past Fiscal '07.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
8 actually we don't know if we're going to
9 be able to maintain this program in the
10 future; it's simply for the one year.

11 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
12 That funding is simply for the one year,
13 yes, ma'am.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
15 that would literally bring the police
16 overtime to \$58 million; is that correct?

17 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
18 Yes, ma'am. That would be including
19 abatements. Looking on Page 9, the
20 Column No. 9 for the obligation level
21 down the bottom for uniformed forces,
22 Section D, the amount of overtime listed
23 is 54,133,811, which if you look at the
24 last column, Column 11, is an increase of
25 \$10,170,517 for the uniformed forces.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

3 Right. Let me just ask a question. I
4 would assume that you would agree that
5 with the expenditure of the additional
6 \$10 million in overtime, it will
7 certainly result in additional arrests.
8 Would you agree?

9 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
10 ma'am. What the \$10 million will do is
11 give us immediate help right now. And
12 hopefully we're not going out there just
13 to arrest a lot of people; we're trying
14 to prevent crime. That \$10 million will
15 give us the ability to put more people in
16 the hot spots for longer periods of time
17 than we would normally be able to do if
18 we didn't have the \$10 million.

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,
20 my only concern is if in fact there are
21 additional arrests as a result of the
22 additional \$10 million in overtime and we
23 have not increased the departmental
24 budgets that compromise the justice
25 system -- do you know what I'm saying?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
3 ma'am. I understand exactly what you're
4 saying.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: We
6 have not increased the Clerk of Quarter
7 Sessions. We haven't increased the DA or
8 the Public Defender. I don't know how we
9 do that.

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
11 again, our whole plan is not based on
12 going out to make a lot more arrests.
13 Our plan is to go out there and go into
14 these areas to prevent crime from
15 happening. We're trying to be more
16 proactive. Hypothetically, will it
17 commit more -- I mean, will there be more
18 arrests? There is a possibility.
19 There's also a possibility there will be
20 lesser arrests because less crime will be
21 committed.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Would
23 you say that there's less crime that's
24 been committed last year than there is
25 this year this time?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I'm not
3 sure of the overall crime at this point.
4 I believe that last year compared to this
5 year, I think we're about even, maybe
6 approximately one percent minus or even.
7 So, again, violent crime, other than
8 homicide, has been reduced. Again, these
9 things fluctuate. Hopefully we're being
10 more focused now than we've ever been.
11 We're being more focused in the hot spots
12 than we've ever been.

13 In addition to that, when we
14 started this initiative, there was 804
15 outstanding warrants in the City of
16 Philadelphia and an additional 466
17 warrants of people who have already been
18 arrested who failed to appear in courts.
19 We have been out there and we arrested
20 close to 450 people on these warrants.

21 In addition to that, I met with
22 people from the state, federal and local
23 probation, and we have partnered with
24 them to go out there. We're focusing on
25 the bad guys. We're not focusing on

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 everybody. We're focusing trying to
3 eliminate as much crime as we possibly
4 can by identifying the bad guys and going
5 after these bad guys and putting them
6 where they should be. Hopefully we'll
7 eliminate and decrease the amount of
8 criminal activity that's happening in the
9 City.

10 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
11 Commissioner, can you tell us if we still
12 have approximately, is it, 30 police
13 officers leaving on a monthly basis?

14 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
15 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

16 That has actually slacked off a
17 little bit. We're estimating now
18 approximately 22 officers going out.

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
20 Rather than the 30, which has been
21 traditional?

22 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
23 Yes, ma'am.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: And
25 how many of the police officers do you

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 anticipate will be going on the DROP
3 program in this coming year?

4 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

5 In Fiscal Year '07, we've identified 163
6 sworn personnel going out at various
7 ranks.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: And
9 hopefully we are going to be replacing --

10 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

11 Yes, ma'am, we hope so.

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: --
13 all of those?

14 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

15 We do have Academy classes scheduled
16 throughout the year. I can give you the
17 dates and the approximate numbers, and it
18 will all depend on the attrition rate as
19 we go along.

20 We currently have an Academy
21 class in now, which started in February,
22 which has 73 recruits. We anticipate
23 putting another class in in May 30th,
24 with about another 75 recruits. Through
25 Fiscal Year '07, we are looking at

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 putting in altogether 327 recruits
3 throughout the course of the year,
4 starting with Class 347 around July 17th,
5 348 around October 9th, and 349 around
6 March 12th of next year. Again, that
7 depends on the attrition rate, but we
8 fully intend to keep our manpower level
9 at exactly where it is now.

10 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Glad
11 to hear that.

12 Commissioner, can you explain
13 why you're proposing to use overtime for
14 Operation Safer Streets instead of using
15 these funds to hire additional police
16 officers?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
18 because one is that when this plan was
19 implemented, the intention of even
20 overtime was not even mentioned, but at
21 the same time, the \$10 million gives
22 immediate help. Right now if we put a
23 class in place, we will not see these
24 police officers approximately until
25 February or March of next year, and the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Mayor had indicated this money should go
3 directly towards overtime, and that was
4 the mandate from the Mayor's Office, the
5 mandate from the City, that this money be
6 used in overtime, put in overtime.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: On
8 Page 1 of your testimony, you state that
9 "decrease in grant funding may adversely
10 impact equipment purchases."

11 Will this in any way jeopardize
12 the health and/or safety of our officers?

13 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
14 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

15 No, ma'am, that will not. That
16 was for specific equipment dedicated
17 towards the Forensic Science Center or
18 information and technology. We're
19 looking at things such as microscopes,
20 computers, things of that nature. So
21 that would not affect it.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: All
23 right. I see there are a number of
24 Councilmembers that want to be
25 recognized. I just have a few more

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 questions I'd like to ask.

3 On Pages 4 through 6, you
4 detail for the General Fund you reflect
5 various savings due to delay in filling
6 positions and turnover. These savings
7 for the General Fund total \$4.1 million.

8 Could you explain for the
9 record how you achieve these savings and
10 the impact they have on your ability to
11 maintain sworn personnel levels? Doesn't
12 this \$4.1 million equate to approximately
13 100 police officers -- vacancies, I
14 should say -- which must be maintained at
15 all times?

16 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

17 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens again.

18 That figure there is based on
19 the concept that we don't replace people
20 immediately. There is a certain lag
21 time. That figure is estimated by
22 central finance. There is a lag time in
23 hiring, whether it's due to background
24 investigations, the time we get to put a
25 recruit class in, if we have to wait for

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 a promotional list.

3 The actual cost for a recruit
4 class, we had put in a recommendation to
5 hire an additional 100 officers for this
6 year, and we figured out what the
7 additional cost would be, and that would
8 be approximately \$3 million the first
9 year. \$2,850,000 would be for salary,
10 another \$230,000 in equipment and
11 uniforms, because we would have to spread
12 that out over the course of the year, but
13 after that, the cost does go up.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: All
15 right. I have a number of other
16 questions and I don't want to dominate
17 the hearing, so I'm going to start
18 recognizing my colleagues.

19 The Chair recognizes Councilman
20 Rizzo.

21 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
22 Madam Chair.

23 Good morning. Commissioner,
24 first of all, I want to thank you for
25 responding to an issue that you know I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 had a lot of interest in for many years,
3 and I understand that, at least I hope,
4 that this Police Reimbursable Overtime
5 program is now a fixed program within the
6 Police Department where we are -- because
7 it was troubling to see that Controller's
8 report that \$483,000 of unpaid bills for
9 that program were written off by the
10 City. And, again, thank you. From what
11 I understand, this is fixed, and if you
12 could have one of your staff comment on
13 the fixes to this program. And, again,
14 we all believe that it does serve a good
15 purpose, where we allow police officers
16 to work on their days off for the private
17 sector, but it's also very important that
18 we get paid for that service.

19 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

20 Yes, sir. Good morning. Deputy
21 Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

22 As you pointed out, Councilman,
23 the Department has lost a significant
24 amount of money over the years from
25 non-payment from some of the clients that

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 we've had. The change in the
3 Reimbursable Overtime program, we are
4 working together with the Revenue
5 Department to transfer the billing and
6 collection process from the Police
7 Department over to the Revenue. With
8 that in mind, we have two different
9 contractors, Anexinet and Information
10 Systems Partners, working on this online
11 billing system.

12 But in the interim, we have
13 changed the Police Department's
14 directives. We are now requiring that
15 first-time users of this system pay for
16 50 percent up front if this is going to
17 be a continuing contract. If it's a
18 one-time deal, we are requiring 100
19 percent up front, and that was because
20 the Managing Director's Office did an
21 analysis and they found out that it's
22 around 65 to 70 percent of the first-time
23 users default on their payments. So this
24 should seriously impact on that.

25 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Well, it's

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 really appreciated that you took this
3 issue. I know you guys have a lot on
4 your plate, and \$480,000 in your budget
5 isn't a lot of money, but it is, and you
6 took it real seriously and fixed it, and
7 I appreciate that.

8 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

9 Thank you.

10 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: The other
11 issue that I have is, I hope some day
12 we're going to be at the end of this road
13 on this issue of the expressway police.
14 I understand we have 80 to 90 police
15 officers assigned somewhere between that
16 to do that work.

17 The Governor indicated in his
18 budget that the State Police will be on
19 site on January 1 to take over that
20 responsibility. I think that's a
21 mistake, because the state to do that
22 same work is going to have to spend close
23 to \$10 million to patrol the roadway,
24 where we do it for 5.6 million.

25 So I would hope that the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Governor would get his calculator out and
3 see where the best value is to do it, let
4 us continue to do it, but get paid.

5 If the Commonwealth does bring
6 the State Police into the County of
7 Philadelphia, Commissioner, I hope that
8 there's been some -- that's 90 officers.
9 That's like graduating a police class.
10 Is that being considered in the fact that
11 we wake up January 1 and we don't have
12 our police on the roadway? What are we
13 going to do with all those officers?
14 Because there's suggestion to hire more,
15 which would probably be a good idea. The
16 temporary fix is, I guess, overtime, but
17 what are you going to do with 80 officers
18 that may become available this January?

19 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

20 GIORGIO-FOX: Good morning, Councilman.
21 Deputy Commissioner Giorgio-Fox.

22 There are currently 63 officers
23 that patrol the expressways, and we have
24 been meeting on a regular basis with a
25 state transition committee, because there

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 are a variety of issues that come into
3 play with this transition, not the least
4 of which is some degree of responsibility
5 that Philadelphia may or may not still
6 have when we talk about the exit ramps.
7 And so at this point, it is so early in
8 the transition that our ability to assign
9 those 63 elsewhere is a little premature.

10 However, we have discussed
11 repeatedly the fact that we would have
12 these 63 officers. While we would have
13 them not in the expressway units, that
14 they would be necessary to maintain some
15 responsibilities that we will still have.

16 The transition is extremely
17 complicated, and the committees meet on a
18 fairly regular basis and have given us
19 updates, but it's early.

20 COUNCILMAN RIZZO:

21 Commissioner, is there a chance that
22 they'll see the light in Harrisburg and
23 allow us to continue to do that work or
24 do you believe that the State Police will
25 take over that responsibility? Based on

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 meetings, I assume that that is the
3 direction that we can expect to go?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, I
5 think we're having difficulty. I would
6 personally prefer, and it's my personal
7 opinion, prefer that the Philadelphia
8 Police Department continues to patrol the
9 highways, with the experience that
10 they've already had in patrolling these
11 areas.

12 In addition to that, I think
13 that it would be important that they just
14 pay us the \$5.6 million. It would
15 benefit not only the State Police, but it
16 will benefit the Philadelphia Police
17 Department.

18 Now, I've been in communication
19 with the State Police and Colonel Miller,
20 and we have a very good working
21 relationship with them. They have some
22 issues involving their unions and other
23 issues. We're trying to work that out,
24 but, hypothetically, if they do take it
25 over, we will assist them in every way

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 possible that we can do. Our preference
3 is that we continue to work on it and get
4 the money.

5 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Commissioner
6 Fox, in a publication or a report that
7 was submitted by the Administration, I
8 believe the Police Department, the number
9 that was posted, unless those numbers
10 have gone down, were closer to 90
11 officers. So there's a discrepancy with
12 a report that we received recently to the
13 number that you just disclosed. So have
14 we reduced the number of people on the
15 expressway?

16 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER
17 GIORGIO-FOX: No. I can check that for
18 you. My last count of -- expressway
19 officers are combined within the Traffic
20 Division, and so how many of them are
21 assigned specifically to the expressway,
22 my understanding was, there were 63 that
23 were full-time expressway officers.

24 When we have major events or
25 other reasons to add additional personnel

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 there, we get them from the Traffic.

3 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I'm
4 interested in how you get the 5.6
5 million. I'd appreciate you providing to
6 the Chair the number of police officers,
7 including supervisors, that do that work.
8 Because, again, we get a number as high
9 as 90 on some reports and today a
10 different number.

11 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER
12 GIORGIO-FOX: Okay.

13 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: So if you
14 can come up with a real number, I'd
15 appreciate it.

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: We will
17 get that report back to you as soon as
18 possible, Councilman.

19 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
20 Commissioner.

21 Thank you, Madam Chair.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
23 You're welcome.

24 The Chair recognizes Councilman
25 Clarke.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Thank you,
3 Madam President.

4 Good morning.

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Good
6 morning, sir.

7 COUNCILMAN CLARKE:
8 Commissioner, a couple of quick
9 questions. One, the current deployment
10 as it relates to Operation Safer Streets,
11 I understand you've ramped up some of the
12 activities in some of the hot spots?

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes.

14 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: And that is
15 happening approximately, what, two, three
16 weeks ago?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
18 approximately two or three weeks ago, but
19 what we basically do, when we started the
20 program, we identified based on an
21 analysis and information and intelligence
22 of the hot spot, but we also meet each
23 week with the Mayor and the Managing
24 Director and our own people to analyze
25 what had happened in there. So the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 people that we have in place are very
3 flexible. They're our tactical people.
4 Based on crime, based on other
5 information, then we can move these
6 people based on where we need them to be.

7 The main focus is that we have
8 people who are assigned to the division,
9 because there are six Detective Divisions
10 here in the City of Philadelphia, six
11 Police Divisions in the City of
12 Philadelphia, but those officers who will
13 be in those divisions will stay in those
14 divisions and they will fluctuate from
15 spot to spot based on the crime pattern
16 that's happening.

17 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: So it's a
18 redeployment of existing person power?

19 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: We're
20 trying to be very, very focused of the
21 areas that we should be in.

22 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Have you
23 found the need to utilize any overtime
24 for the current deployment for Safer
25 Streets?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
3 believe that we have. I think Deputy
4 Commissioner Fox can speak a little more
5 about that, but I believe that especially
6 in the area of homicides. The majority
7 of our homicides happen between 12 and 7
8 o'clock in the morning, and most of our
9 tactical people work from 6 o'clock at
10 night to 2 o'clock in the morning.
11 That's where we figure these are the
12 high-crime areas.

13 So there's times that we put
14 people, instead of working and getting
15 off at 2:00, they work until 4:00, work
16 until 5:00 based on the request from the
17 commanders, based on the request that we
18 have from other people.

19 So I don't think we utilize too
20 much overtime at this point, but the
21 overtime has been utilized.

22 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: With
23 respect to the current overtime, do you
24 think this will be consistent with the
25 overtime that you're requesting for the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 next fiscal year? I mean, will you still
3 have a similar type of pattern -- the \$10
4 million that you're requesting is for the
5 next fiscal year. So the question is,
6 will it be consistent with the overtime
7 that you're using currently for the
8 current deployment of Operation Safer
9 Streets?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well --

11 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Or will
12 there be a different strategy?

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, it
14 will probably be a different strategy,
15 because we're constantly looking at
16 things. Because some of this overtime, I
17 think was mentioned earlier, will be used
18 for court time from the arrests that
19 these officers make, and depending on
20 what happens during the time that the
21 City -- whether there's another event or
22 a Live 8 or something else that happened.
23 It's hard to predict where overtime will
24 go.

25 Now, we have things in place,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 say, for example, of our court system
3 where right now the officers check into
4 City Hall, then they walk over to the
5 Criminal Justice Center and punch out and
6 back over here to leave.

7 Within the next year, hopefully
8 we will have something in place where
9 they will just go straight to court, and
10 when they leave the court, they would
11 just sign out right there, that they
12 would have a card. We are estimating
13 approximately it saves about a million
14 dollars a year.

15 But based on the question, the
16 answer to your question, we're not so
17 much in a planning stage, but we really
18 have to analyze what's going on and how
19 we're going to do it with this overtime,
20 whether it's going to be enough right
21 now, but hopefully right now the \$10
22 million is a plus. It gives us the
23 ability to put more officers for longer
24 periods of time out there where we need
25 them, which we wouldn't have if we didn't

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 get the \$10 million.

3 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: You said
4 that the bulk of the violent crime
5 happens between the hours of 12:00 to
6 7:00? I'm sorry.

7 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: We
8 analyzed the majority of our homicides
9 happened between 12:00 at night and about
10 7, 8 o'clock in the morning.

11 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Which
12 requires you to have overtime. Is there
13 a way that you can simply change the
14 hours of operation -- I know the FOP has
15 a very strong bargaining agreement -- to
16 focus those officers in the latter hours
17 as opposed to paying people overtime to
18 work in those high-priority times?

19 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No.
20 Because of budgetary strength -- not
21 budgetary strength, but because of our
22 unions and things, we can't just change
23 officers' hours. But when you really
24 analyze the homicides, even during those
25 hours, a large amount happened indoors.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 So having officers out there wouldn't
3 prevent them anyway.

4 I constantly say one homicide
5 is too many. Say, for example, the
6 homicide over the weekend where we had a
7 40-year-old male that was killed in an
8 elevator at 3:30 in the morning.

9 I mean, the overtime is used to
10 prevent crime from happening and go out
11 there and make sure that people have a
12 good quality of life. But there's 380
13 homicides last year, 215 arguments, 100
14 indoors, 97 percent victim specific,
15 somebody meant to kill that person, maybe
16 not at that location but at a different
17 location at a different time.

18 So what we're trying to do is
19 go out there and be more proactive, show
20 a presence, show a physical presence, to
21 prevent crime from happening.

22 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Okay.
23 Commissioner, the Homeland Security funds
24 that the City of Philadelphia gets from
25 the federal government, are they blended

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 into the police operations at all? You
3 may not be able to talk specifically
4 about some of the levels of activity, but
5 how does that come --

6 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

7 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

8 Yes, we do utilize Homeland
9 Security money for a variety of reasons.
10 Mostly it's for equipment. We do utilize
11 it for some overtime.

12 The current trend going into
13 this next fiscal year under the UASI is
14 for more intercounty cooperation. So
15 it's not specific to Philadelphia
16 anymore. They're looking for us to do
17 more cooperation with Delaware County,
18 Bucks County, et cetera.

19 Looking at the grants
20 specifically, the Byrne Grant and the
21 Local Law Enforcement Block Grant were
22 replaced by the Jag Grant. And I'm sure
23 you're aware, in the federal '07 budget,
24 the President has indicated he's going to
25 zero that out. So we're going to lose

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 that. However, we are fortunate that we
3 got Jag One and Jag Two. Jag One we
4 acquired in '04. That was \$1.5 million.
5 Jag Two we got in Fiscal '05. That was
6 1.2 million. They are both four-year
7 grants. So we do have money going out to
8 '08 and '09 respectively. And we are
9 still looking for more federal and state
10 money. We have a Grants Management Unit
11 and that is their full-time function, to
12 look for grants and to manage the ones
13 that we have.

14 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: What are
15 the limitations on Homeland Security
16 dollars as it relates to the --

17 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
18 Generally speaking, it can't be to
19 replace City monies. You can supplement,
20 but you can't supplant. And
21 additionally, it's not for bricks and
22 mortar. So there is very little capital
23 application.

24 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Is there a
25 way of utilizing Homeland Security

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 funding to assist you in policing of
3 local activities, meaning that -- give
4 you an example. We went to --

5 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
6 Generally speaking, it would only be if
7 it's terrorist related.

8 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: All right.
9 That's kind of what I thought.

10 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
11 Otherwise, they will say we're
12 supplanting our current --

13 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: When we
14 went to Baltimore -- and I'm getting to
15 this video camera surveillance issue.
16 We'll deal with that on Thursday. I know
17 we have a hearing.

18 There were some issues with
19 respect to some of the funds that they
20 got for homeland security, and they were
21 able to make a case that they could
22 utilize some of that money to support
23 surveillance systems within the city of
24 Baltimore, and they talked about the fact
25 that they had to secure infrastructure,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 had to secure public transportation, and
3 somehow they were able to use that money.

4 Do you think we have that level
5 of flexibility in the event that we want
6 to have --

7 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

8 Sure. Grants can be written in any
9 number of ways for any number of
10 applications. We have priority lists,
11 and while cameras are a very useful tool,
12 I think they would be further down on our
13 priority list. As you said, we can get
14 into that a little deeper Thursday.

15 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: They would
16 be further down?

17 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

18 Yes, sir.

19 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: You're not
20 coming to testify Thursday, are you?

21 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

22 Yes, I am.

23 COUNCILMAN CLARKE:

24 Commissioner, I want to ask you not to
25 send the Deputy to Thursday's hearing.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 It's not the answer that we would like.

3 Well, my understanding, to be
4 brief -- I know we have a lot of people
5 that want to talk -- we do have or it's
6 my understanding that there is
7 surveillance used by the Philadelphia
8 Police Department now in specific cases,
9 more investigatory-type of cases.

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: There is
11 areas that we have put up pole cameras as
12 far as surveillance. There is times that
13 we put up cameras in other areas for
14 surveillance.

15 I will also be here to testify.

16 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: I
17 appreciate that.

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Thank
19 you.

20 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Do you use
21 capital funds for those surveillance
22 cameras or operating funds?

23 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
24 Those were already purchased. I believe
25 some of them were purchased through grant

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 money.

3 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: But I'm
4 saying, do you use capital or operating?
5 I know you --

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: They
7 were probably operational monies.

8 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Operation
9 dollars?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
11 sir.

12 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: So in the
13 event that we were able to use
14 surveillance systems at a broader level
15 for monitoring local activities,
16 non-terror related, we could possibly use
17 operating dollars?

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
19 sir.

20 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Okay.
21 Thank you.

22 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: Point of
23 information.

24 Commissioner --

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Councilman Rizzo, please refer your point
3 of information to the Chair.

4 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Point of
5 information.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: The
7 Chair recognizes Councilman Rizzo for a
8 point of information.

9 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Just to
10 comment on what Councilman Clarke just
11 asked you about the surveillance cameras,
12 is there anything right now that would
13 prevent you from installing a camera at a
14 location legally, law? Is there anything
15 stopping you from installing a camera
16 today at a particular location, ABC and
17 XYZ, and have a monitor at Police
18 headquarters watching activity there?

19 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No, sir.

20 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Nothing?

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No, sir,
22 as long as we don't have any audio. I
23 mean, any sound. But to put those in
24 place, there is nothing that would stop
25 us.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
3 Commissioner.

4 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
5 you.

6 The Chair recognizes Councilman
7 Nutter.

8 Oh, I'm sorry. Councilman
9 Clarke, were you completed with your line
10 of questioning --

11 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Not
12 officially.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: --
14 before Councilman Rizzo asked for a point
15 of information?

16 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: I just had
17 one related question.

18 It probably should wait until
19 Thursday, but I'm going to ask it anyway.
20 As it relates to the audio on camera
21 systems, currently you don't have the --
22 well, I assume you have the capability,
23 but you would have to get a court order
24 or something?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That's

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 correct.

3 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: So in the
4 case of the Chicago systems where they
5 respond to sounds to gun shots --

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
7 we would be allowed to do that as long as
8 we don't pick up voices and we don't -- I
9 mean, I have to look into it more, but I
10 think from my information, if it's going
11 to respond to sound and sound only and
12 just push the cameras to the direction
13 the sound is going, that would be
14 permissible.

15 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Okay. All
16 right. Thank you.

17 Thank you, Madam President.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
19 You're welcome.

20 The Chair recognizes Councilman
21 Nutter.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Thank you,
23 Madam Chair.

24 Good morning, Commissioner.

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Good

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 morning, Councilman.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And Deputy
4 Fox and Deputy Gaittens.

5 Let's go back. The Council
6 President I believe asked a question with
7 regard to the \$10 million that has been
8 designated by the Mayor for overtime; is
9 that correct?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
11 sir.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And in
13 response to a question, which I think was
14 how did you arrive at the \$10 million
15 figure, the answer was that's what you
16 were told.

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: The \$10
18 million was the figure that was given to
19 us by our budget people.

20 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Did you
21 have a different request going in when
22 you started the budget process? What did
23 the Police Department ask for?

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: As far
25 as overtime is concerned?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: As far as
3 any budget request, when you go through
4 the normal budget process.

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
6 we had asked for 100 officers per year
7 for the next five years.

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 100
9 officers per year for each of the next
10 five years?

11 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
12 sir.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And what
14 did your budget office estimate the cost
15 of that?

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
17 believe it was over \$20 million per year.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And what
19 was the basis for the request?

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, we
21 just thought that the things that were
22 happening and the attack of violent
23 crime, to put more officers out there,
24 anticipating whether it would be going up
25 or down, that in my opinion, four

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 thousand -- I mean 6,424 officers in the
3 next year may not be enough, but we
4 wasn't sure. But it also is my opinion
5 that, one, that I think additional police
6 officers by itself is not going to change
7 the quality of life. What we decided to
8 do based on the information that I got
9 from my deputies and their idea of
10 looking at the other things, that because
11 of the things that are happening here in
12 the City of Philadelphia and because
13 Philadelphia's Police Department, it's
14 more service oriented than almost any
15 other city in the nation -- and what I
16 mean by "service," we have police
17 officers that go out there in
18 neighborhood surveys, we have community
19 relations officers, we have victim
20 assistance officers, we have officers
21 that are assigned to PAL. We have
22 officers that other cities don't have.
23 And my idea, during the next five years,
24 is that hopefully -- and I'm not sure I
25 will not be around for the next five

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 years -- that they have to analyze it.

3 Putting the request in doesn't
4 necessarily mean that we're going to get
5 these officers, but the factors that if
6 we needed those officers, they would be
7 put into the budget in case we could use
8 them.

9 The idea also is that when the
10 \$10 million came in and the surge of
11 homicides and violent crime is happening
12 in the City of Philadelphia, it gave us
13 an immediate ability to put experienced
14 officers out there right away, and I
15 think that that was a help.

16 So also I understand that the
17 Police Department has to be fiscally
18 responsible, and I understand that. So,
19 again, in the combination of everything,
20 to have it in the budget and request the
21 budget, we may not have needed them based
22 on what had happened. I didn't want to
23 go into next year and all the sudden we
24 have 480 homicides and more crime that is
25 happening here.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 So my opinion was to put it in
3 there. It's better to have them and not
4 need them than need them and not have
5 them, but at the same time, our request
6 was based on my commanders, based on my
7 deputies, based on other departments that
8 we will put the requests in --

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: The request
10 being 100 officers per year for the next
11 five years?

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Right.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That was
14 the analysis by the Police Department,
15 the recommendation of your top command
16 staff, and that was a request made to the
17 budget office?

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
19 sir.

20 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. And
21 what happened?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, we
23 got \$10 million from the Mayor's Office
24 from the budget people for this fiscal
25 year. And I say based on that and based

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 on the fact that we feel as though we
3 have sufficient amount of officers right
4 now to be able to handle these things and
5 that, again, if we put the officers --
6 and it is approved, we wouldn't be able
7 to get those officers out in the street
8 until February or March of next year.

9 Now, we had a class just
10 started. We have scheduled for classes
11 in the next two or three years. So
12 again --

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I want to
14 ask you about that, but let me go back
15 for one second.

16 When you made the request, how
17 did you receive the response that it was
18 \$10 million for overtime?

19 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I didn't
20 know we were getting the \$10 million of
21 overtime until the Mayor's budget
22 address.

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So earlier
24 that day or during the address?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 received it probably the day before, if I
3 can recall correctly, that it was
4 mentioned at a Cabinet meeting, and that
5 was probably the day before, and I did
6 not know that we were getting that
7 money --

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: It was
9 mentioned at a Cabinet meeting?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
11 sir.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So the
13 address was on, I believe, the 24th,
14 which I think was a Tuesday. There was a
15 Cabinet meeting that Monday and it was
16 mentioned in the meeting that you were to
17 get \$10 million for overtime?

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: It was
19 one or two days prior. I'm not sure
20 exactly when, but I did not know until it
21 was mentioned to me and I did not know
22 it, again, until it was at the Mayor's
23 budget hearing.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.
25 Well, let me ask this question: When you

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 go through the budget process -- and I
3 don't know whether this is a correct
4 assumption or not, but I'll assume for
5 the moment and you'll correct me if I'm
6 wrong, your budget people sit down with
7 the City's budget office and you made
8 your recommendation. The Department, in
9 addition to possibly other items or other
10 budgetary matters, you wanted 100
11 officers per year for five years.

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That's
13 correct.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: You gave
15 them that information?

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
17 sir.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Was that
19 pretty much the end of the conversation
20 or they said they'll get back to you? I
21 mean, just how does it work?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That was
23 pretty much the end of the conversation.
24 And I says, again, this is a request
25 anticipating in case we may need them.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 We may not have needed them.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I

4 understand.

5 Do you recall when the request
6 was made?

7 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No, sir,
8 I do not. It was prior to the \$10
9 million being allocated to the Police
10 Department.

11 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, I
12 understand that. I'm just trying to get
13 a sense of the timing. Was it in
14 December? Was it in early January? Was
15 it in November when the request would
16 have gone in?

17 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

18 That would be in December, Councilman.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So sometime
20 in December the request went in, and the
21 day before the budget address or so at a
22 Cabinet meeting you were told that the
23 response was \$10 million in overtime.

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I don't
25 know if it was a response to my request,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 but it was --

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, you
4 were just told.

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That's
6 correct.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. Was
8 there any further discussion about the
9 hundred officers per year for five years
10 or did you just take it that that
11 conversation was pretty much over and you
12 should be happy about the \$10 million in
13 overtime?

14 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: When the
15 Mayor gave us \$10 million, I was
16 satisfied with that.

17 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Point of
18 information.

19 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: Point
20 of information. Councilman Reynolds
21 Brown.

22 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: To put
23 this in some perspective for me, can you
24 share with us what the increases have
25 been over the last three years or the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 last two years? And I'm presuming
3 increases. Shame on me. But what the
4 budget has been for the Police Department
5 over the last few years?

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Hold on
7 one second.

8 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
9 The General Fund obligations for Fiscal
10 Year '05 was \$477,186,098; for Fiscal '06
11 original appropriations, \$480,230,753;
12 and for Fiscal '07, the obligation level
13 is \$498,497,141.

14 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: I thank
15 you for that, the background. Thank you
16 very much.

17 Thank you, Madam Chair.

18 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: You're
19 welcome.

20 Councilman Nutter.

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Thank you,
22 Madam Chair.

23 Deputy Gaittens, I'm sure it
24 was inadvertent. If we're reading from
25 the same page, which is Section 34-3, did

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 you for some reason skip the column that
3 says Fiscal 2006 Estimated Obligations?

4 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

5 No, sir. I already talked about Fiscal
6 '06 original appropriations.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I

8 understand the original appropriation,
9 but your estimated obligations are
10 \$475,032,339. What does that mean to
11 you?

12 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

13 The original was what we put in first.
14 The estimated obligations are what we
15 believe we're going to end up at the end
16 of the year.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And isn't
18 that actually lower than what was in
19 Fiscal '05?

20 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

21 That is correct, sir.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So from
23 that, is it correct that the budget went
24 down in '06 as compared to '05?

25 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 The spending went down, yes, sir.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Why is
4 that?

5 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
6 There was a significant reduction in
7 overtime.

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Significant
9 reduction in overtime?

10 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
11 Yes, sir.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And why
13 would overtime go down in the Police
14 Department?

15 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, I
16 think there's a couple of reasons. One,
17 because of the new things we have in
18 place working along with the District
19 Attorney's Office for court overtime, and
20 there is a number of other things. What
21 we try to do is constantly monitor and
22 talk to our commanders about the
23 reduction of overtime in every possible
24 way that we possibly can.

25 One of the things is, a couple

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 years ago, just for an example, we had
3 people going through our homicide cases
4 maybe 50, 60 at a time. Talking to the
5 District Attorney, we decided that any
6 time there's over 10 that appeared even
7 in the homicide case, they have to get
8 the permission of their supervisors, even
9 at the District Attorney's Office.

10 So we constantly monitor our
11 overtime to make sure that -- we're not
12 saying police officers can't get
13 overtime, but make sure that if overtime
14 is needed, that it is definitely needed.

15 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, I'm
16 probably way over my time, and you're
17 commended for monitoring your overtime.
18 I mean, obviously we're now in a
19 discussion about increasing targeted
20 overtime.

21 Let me, I guess, kind of
22 conclude with this, and I'd like to come
23 back, Madam Chair.

24 Commissioner, how long have you
25 been with the Philadelphia Police

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Department?

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: October
4 of this year will be 42 years.

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 42 years?

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
7 sir.

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: You are
9 known as a consummate professional,
10 probably could, if you chose to, could be
11 virtually a diplomat for the federal
12 government, if you chose, and ultimately
13 you are a tremendously loyal person,
14 which is a credit to you. I do want to,
15 though, go back to your statement
16 earlier. If you put in for and received
17 recommendation from your top command
18 staff for 100 officers per year for five
19 years, I do want to query you a little
20 bit on your comment earlier that
21 notwithstanding that request, when you
22 received the proposed \$10 million in
23 overtime, you were satisfied with that.
24 Knowing your police professionalism, I
25 would only be left with the impression

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 that the more appropriate word might be
3 that you accepted it. As compared to
4 given the size of that request and what
5 the response has been, I'd be a little
6 surprised but for your diplomacy to hear
7 that you're satisfied.

8 MR. RAMOS: Councilman, Pedro
9 Ramos, Managing Director.

10 Councilman Nutter, may I --

11 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, can I
12 get a response from the Police
13 Commissioner first?

14 MR. RAMOS: May I ask to be
15 able to supplement the answer given by
16 the Commissioner previously on which
17 you're premising this question? Because
18 I do think that you've asked questions in
19 a way that certainly paints a particular
20 picture, but I'm not sure that --

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Sir, I'm
22 not trying to paint a picture. They are
23 factual.

24 MR. RAMOS: Well --

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: But I guess

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 if I could, Managing Director, Mr.
3 Managing Director, in accordance with the
4 Chair's desire, since my time is over, I
5 would just like to get a response from
6 the Police Commissioner, as I did ask him
7 a question, and then I'd be pleased to
8 entertain anything that you'd like to
9 respond to, with every respect.

10 MR. RAMOS: I'd like for
11 permission to speak on behalf of the
12 Administration. I was here to speak on
13 your proposed resolution on February 28th
14 on this question and on which the
15 hearings did not happen, and I think
16 they're pertinent to the line of
17 questioning that you've led so far. And
18 while you make reference to the
19 Commissioner's ambassadorial skills, your
20 interrogation and cross-examination
21 skills are also worthy of high acclaim,
22 and I think you've framed this budget
23 process as well as the overtime issue in
24 a way that misses a very substantial
25 point, which the Commissioner has tried

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 to make, which is that for this -- just
3 for year one of this Five-Year Plan, for
4 Fiscal '07, for which the Administration
5 has proposed an additional \$10 million,
6 100 extra police officers would have cost
7 about \$602 million. Also, that the
8 request of 100 additional officers per
9 year over five years is a Five-Year Plan
10 impact of \$102 million. And the numbers
11 that have been given by the Police
12 Department, as often is the case in
13 budget testimony, refers to their own
14 salary expenditure. It does not reflect
15 the full expenditure by the City, which,
16 as you know, carries for each dollar of
17 salary expense an increment of about 38
18 to 40 percent of benefits. And I'd be
19 happy after the Commissioner responds to
20 your question, Councilman, to go through
21 the analysis with you of how \$10 million
22 of proposed overtime provides greater
23 flexibility, more hours and more hours of
24 service in Fiscal '07 than either the
25 Police Department's proposal or the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 amounts identified in your proposed
3 resolution.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.
5 Well, I look forward to the conversation.
6 I'd just like to get a response. I am
7 way over my time. I'm tremendously
8 sensitive to that particular issue, and
9 I'd just like to get a response, and then
10 I'll come back for a second round and you
11 and I will have the rest of the day to
12 each other.

13 Commissioner.

14 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Okay.

15 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: What was
16 the question again?

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I kind of
18 got lost myself.

19 MR. RAMOS: Did you satisfy or
20 did you just settle?

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: What
22 happened is that every Police Chief in
23 the nation would love to have more
24 people. There's no way that I would not
25 ask for more people, and I don't think

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 any police department would not ask for
3 more people. The facts are that I work
4 for a city government and there is a
5 process. I put and requested 500 police
6 officers for the next five years. They
7 make the final decision whether I should
8 get them or not. The facts are that for
9 this particular year, Fiscal Year '07,
10 that they decided, whether it was a
11 compromise or not a compromise, that we
12 will give you \$10 million. That \$10
13 million gave me the ability immediately
14 to attack the crime problem in the City
15 of Philadelphia. And with the surge of
16 crime and violence that we have in the
17 City of Philadelphia, it gave me the
18 ability, especially with this initiative,
19 to put more police officers on the street
20 immediately for a wider period of time
21 and more officers. And I think with that
22 \$10 million, I think instant results will
23 come out of it.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. I
25 appreciate the diplomacy of the answer.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Thank you, Commissioner.

3 I'll come back, Madam Chair.

4 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

5 You're welcome.

6 There are a number of
7 Councilmembers that want to be recognized
8 and I know I gave latitude to the first
9 Councilmembers that wanted to be
10 recognized, only because there weren't
11 that many who were interested in asking
12 questions, I guess, and many weren't
13 here.

14 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: I was
15 here.

16 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Who
17 was here? But since you were here,
18 Councilman DiCicco, we're going to give
19 each Councilmember seven minutes for the
20 first go-around.

21 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: I will
22 probably be less, but thank you, Madam
23 President.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

25 You're welcome.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: Good
3 morning, Commissioner.

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Good
5 morning, Councilman.

6 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: I echo the
7 comments made by the Council President
8 earlier today about the fine work that
9 the Department does and all the folks
10 with you today, the hard work that goes
11 into making the City of Philadelphia a
12 great place.

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Thank
14 you.

15 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: Is there a
16 ratio for big cities, cities similar the
17 size of Philadelphia, police versus
18 population, some sort of a ratio that is
19 like a general rule?

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
21 sir.

22 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: What is
23 that number normally?

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I don't
25 have it and I think the Managing Director

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 may have it or Deputy Commissioner
3 Gaittens.

4 MR. RAMOS: I can share with
5 you the federal stats by the Department
6 of Justice FBI UCR statistics, which the
7 last year, which I think were
8 published --

9 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: You can
10 just give me a general number.

11 MR. RAMOS: I can --

12 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: X amount
13 of police --

14 MR. RAMOS: The way the
15 Department of Justice measures staffing
16 levels is, they do it by population, by
17 10,000 people in the population. The
18 City of Philadelphia compared to other
19 cities ranks fifth in total population,
20 as you hear all the time, and in terms of
21 police officers per 10,000 people, on the
22 last reported UCR was fourth per 10,000
23 people among cities and staffing per
24 10,000 people. And overall crime was
25 about 16th or 19th in crime per 10,000

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 people.

3 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: I guess
4 what I'm getting at is probably what the
5 conversation that's been going on for the
6 last half hour or so is, the complement
7 of police officers that we have today
8 based on the current population, does
9 that meet the standard? Are we above?
10 Are we below? Are we about where we
11 should be? And I'm not getting into this
12 to be critical, because I have another
13 follow-up question to it.

14 MR. RAMOS: I think if you
15 looked at it by UCR, if you're just
16 looking at numbers, even when you look at
17 the poverty ranks in UCR, we're about
18 where we should be in terms of total
19 staff in the Police Department.

20 One of the things that the
21 Police Department has been extraordinary
22 at over the last several years and under
23 Commissioner Johnson has been in
24 continuing to flatten out the Police
25 Department and get more of its resources

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 on the streets.

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
4 what happens -- I'm sorry, Councilman --
5 is that a couple years ago, we sat down
6 with the Managing Director at that time,
7 Phil Goldsmith, and the Budget Director
8 and we reconfigured the Police
9 Department. We basically reduced our
10 command staff. What we didn't want to do
11 is reduce the amount of officers on
12 streets, which we did not. Say, for
13 example -- and I'm just giving these as
14 an example -- we went from six deputy
15 commissioners to two, went from 21 chief
16 inspectors down to 14, went from 41
17 inspectors down to approximately 20, went
18 from 129 captains down to 89, 90. And
19 the way we did that, we combined units.
20 Say, for example, you had a captain for
21 K-9, a captain for mounted, a captain for
22 aviation, a captain for marine unit.
23 Four captains. We made one captain in
24 charge of all four units.

25 So my concern was that at that

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 period of time, we came to a conclusion
3 by talking to the Budget Director and the
4 Mayor's Office that 4,424 officers was
5 sufficient to run the Philadelphia Police
6 Department.

7 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: With its
8 current population. And this is where
9 I'm going with this, and you and I have
10 had a conversation a few months ago in my
11 office with some of your deputies.
12 Fortunately for Philadelphia, I think our
13 darkest days in terms of losing
14 population are over.

15 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
16 sir.

17 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: All
18 indications are that we're either going
19 to be stabilized at the current
20 population or we will see an increase,
21 which is a good thing. My concern is --
22 and it's not any criticism to you and/or
23 this Administration, because in a very
24 short time, there will be a new
25 Administration.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Are we going to be ready for
3 the increase, the inevitable increase in
4 not only the population but the increase
5 in terms of retail and commercial and
6 entertainment venues? We have the
7 potential -- not the potential. We will
8 have two slot casinos in the City of
9 Philadelphia. We're not sure exactly
10 where they're going to be, but definitely
11 one will be in my district along the
12 Columbus Boulevard, Delaware Avenue
13 corridor. There's anticipation of
14 somewhere between 15,000 and 20,000
15 patrons per day just going to one
16 individual casino. If I wind up with two
17 in my district, the math is close to
18 40,000 more people a day.

19 But in addition to that,
20 currently there are a number of
21 residential projects that are underway or
22 are on the drawing board literally as we
23 speak, all of which have the potential to
24 increase population dramatically. Today
25 north of Market Street to about Girard

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 from 5th Street east to the Delaware
3 River and including the Delaware River,
4 which also includes my colleague,
5 Councilman Clarke's district, Northern
6 Liberties, there is a realistic number of
7 about 4,000 to 6,000 new units that will
8 have been built in the next two years,
9 possibly even more. Two persons per
10 unit. You can do the math. We're going
11 to see a significant increase in
12 population.

13 Will we be ready as a city in
14 2008, 2009, 2010 when the residential
15 population is increased and will
16 hopefully continue to increase when the
17 slot parlors are in place? Will we have
18 enough police then, and should this be
19 something that we should be looking at
20 today as part of the Five-Year Plan? I
21 know we can do it next year and the year
22 after, but it really tightens up that
23 window of opportunity, because it takes a
24 certain amount of time to get 100 police
25 through the Academy. If I heard

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 correctly, it's generally a year or so
3 for a class?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
5 sir.

6 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: So best
7 case scenario, if we were today to say,
8 Well, we're going to get ready for that
9 increase in the casinos and all the other
10 issues that we definitely know we're
11 going to have to deal with, the best case
12 we'll have is 200 new police officers on
13 the street if we talked about or budgeted
14 for that today.

15 Should this be something that
16 we should be talking about in terms of
17 being progressive as opposed to waiting
18 for that to happen and then try to figure
19 out how to get enough police personnel
20 out there?

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
22 one of the reasons why we put that many
23 police officers in the Five-Year Plan, we
24 will visit this again in Fiscal Year
25 2008. I think the question to me was

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 will the \$10 million help us for a year,
3 and it did, what I try to do with our
4 command staff, anticipating crime, like
5 you said, anticipating population.

6 I agree with you 100 percent.

7 The Sixth District has really expanded
8 and the amount of officers and the amount
9 of things that are happening in the Sixth
10 District with Old City and other things.
11 There are about the same level of police
12 officers there that may have been three
13 or four years ago. So they're working
14 harder and smarter.

15 But right now, I think that
16 when we revisit it in Fiscal Year 2008,
17 that we would have to. Depending on also
18 our crime pattern. So what I try to do
19 is anticipate what's going to happen in
20 the future. The problem is that what's
21 happening now is what I'm main concerned
22 about, is what's happened here in 2006
23 and the amount of homicides that we're
24 having today.

25 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: And I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 appreciate that. I know my time is up.
3 I appreciate that, and I'm not sure on
4 the \$10 million either way. I understand
5 that it's more for preventive measures.
6 And you and I have talked about a plan
7 that I may be coming to you with in the
8 not too distant future about hopefully
9 preventing crime before it happens. But,
10 again, I just think that as a body, as
11 this Council deliberates this budget and
12 looking towards next year, working with
13 your department, that I think a much
14 broader plan, a more futuristic plan,
15 needs to be looked at, because it's
16 coming. I mean, there's no question
17 about all these things we're talking
18 about. And it's not just the Sixth
19 Police District, as you know. It's in
20 other parts of the City as well.

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
22 sir.

23 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: And that
24 growth is a good thing, but will we be
25 ready is the question on my mind for the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 future.

3 Thank you.

4 Thank you, Madam President.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

6 You're welcome.

7 The Chair recognizes

8 Councilwoman Blackwell.

9 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: Thank
10 you, Madam President.

11 Good morning, Commissioner.

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Good
13 morning, Councilwoman.

14 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: As you
15 know, because you were kind enough to
16 speak at our hearing on school violence,
17 we're just requesting if we could have
18 information from you to include with
19 regard to your Juvenile Violence
20 Intelligence section of your new Criminal
21 Intelligence Unit as it relates to school
22 violence. I read here where you say you
23 have 65 officers assigned daily with
24 incidents with regard to neighborhood
25 services, highway, narcotics, strike

23 In addition to that, we have
24 approximately 40, 45 police officers
25 available every day after 2:00 p.m., our

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Neighborhood Survey Unit. If we're
3 contacted by the School Board that there
4 is a problem in a certain area, if they
5 give us the information, we will have
6 police officers out there to monitor it
7 at the school that they designated us to
8 monitor.

9 So, again, my thing was not
10 that we didn't want police officers in
11 school, because they can secretly go
12 inside the school. I don't have a
13 problem with that. I have a problem with
14 them patrolling the schools. If there is
15 an incident inside the school that we
16 need to go into, they can go inside the
17 school. I didn't say they could never go
18 inside the school, but I wanted them to
19 be patrolled by their supervisor and by
20 the Police Department instead of the vice
21 principals and the principals, and I did
22 not want them go into the hallway
23 enforcing school rules. I wanted them to
24 enforce crime.

25 So, again, we have a numerous

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 amount of police officers, and I've told
3 the School Board that anything that we
4 can possibly do for the school children,
5 we will do. If this child is not safe in
6 school, it's not going to be safe out of
7 school.

8 If we get the information --
9 and we do have our School Safety Unit
10 right now to get the intelligence if
11 someone calls, but it seems like there's
12 not a lot of people calling there. I'm
13 not sure whether they don't have
14 confidence in that phone number. And
15 we're monitoring that.

16 But everything that the
17 Philadelphia Police Department can do to
18 make sure our children are safe in and
19 out of schools, we will do.

20 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: Thank
21 you, Commissioner.

22 Thank you, President.

23 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

24 You're welcome.

25 The Chair recognizes

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Councilwoman Brown.

3 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Thank you,
4 Madam President.

5 Let me echo first the remarks
6 of Councilman Frank DiCicco and I'm sure
7 the sentiments of many of us, that your
8 department and professionals do an
9 enormously good job.

10 I want to follow up to
11 Councilwoman Blackwell's question
12 regarding school safety. Your testimony
13 indicates that you currently have -- and
14 I should say that I recall it was
15 Councilman Jim Kenney who did the
16 comprehensive look at what was happening
17 around our schools with regards to young
18 children being hit by cars.

19 So with that, you currently
20 have 1,037 crossing guards. Speak to me,
21 if you will, about whether or not that's
22 an increase, do you have vacancies, what
23 are the procedures for filling those
24 vacancies, et cetera.

25 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Good morning, ma'am. Deputy Commissioner
3 Jack Gaittens.

4 That is correct. Our staffing
5 level is 1,037. As of today's date, we
6 have 1,002 that are active. We have
7 about 20 that are on different types of
8 leaves, FMLA, medical. And we are going
9 to be in the process within the next two
10 weeks of hiring about 15 more crossing
11 guards. We're waiting for their uniforms
12 to come in.

13 We do have a significant
14 turnover rate in the crossing guard unit.
15 So that is an ongoing battle all year
16 long. In 2005, we hired 87 and we lost
17 98. So that's a constant battle.

18 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: And the
19 reason for that would be?

20 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
21 In some of the cases, they actually get
22 full-time employment with the City. They
23 get a job as a core or other entry-level
24 positions, and others, they just decide
25 that's enough.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Is there a
3 wait list? Do you have wait lists,
4 schools that are waiting to have crossing
5 guards deployed?

6 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
7 Each of the individual districts has a
8 list of all the schools and all of their
9 corners, and they put them in priority
10 order as to where they would want them.
11 When you say is there a wait list,
12 sometimes there are corners that have not
13 traditionally had a crossing guard out
14 there and the principals will ask for a
15 corner to be established.

16 Currently, our staffing level
17 is 1,037. We may want to revisit that,
18 but that's what the staffing level is
19 now. So if a captain wants to put up a
20 corner, then he or she would have to take
21 down a corner.

22 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Training
23 is a part of that, I would presume; is it
24 not?

25 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 That is correct.

3 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: When a
4 crossing guard is not able to be at
5 school that day, I know that one practice
6 is for the principal to contact the local
7 police district and have presence.

8 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
9 Well, from my experience generally, the
10 first thing that happens is, they look
11 within their staff, to have a
12 non-teaching assistant or possibly a
13 teacher or another volunteer go out there
14 and cover the corner. Otherwise, if it
15 is a particular busy intersection, such
16 as when I was in the 35th, along 5th
17 Street, along Olney, yes, they would call
18 the district, and the district captain
19 would send one of the administrative
20 people out there to cover the corner.

21 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Is that
22 standard operating procedure?

23 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
24 Generally speaking, yes, ma'am.

25 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: In the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 request of Councilwoman Blackwell, when
3 you provide the information to the Chair,
4 if you could, just indicate the Safe
5 Corridor Program. Is that universal
6 around the City as well?

7 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
8 ma'am. What's happened is that for the
9 Safe Corridor Program, we have a lot of
10 community groups at schools themselves.
11 I know Men United for a Better
12 Philadelphia and other groups have put
13 men out there. Some of the labor unions
14 have also volunteered to come out. I
15 know there is a group -- I'm not sure
16 exactly. It's in West Philadelphia
17 around Cobbs Creek. I'm not sure of the
18 exact location, but you have senior
19 citizens who patrol safe corridors.

20 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: So they
21 are all volunteers?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: They're
23 all volunteers.

24 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Is there
25 any formal training?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Normally
3 the police captain will give them some
4 training, and it's not -- they don't need
5 a whole lot of training. The main thing
6 is to make sure that the visibility of
7 adults in those areas will prevent
8 anything from happening. So you don't
9 need a whole lot of training. You just
10 need the volunteers to come out there to
11 make sure the children are safe and that
12 they be able to cross the street and no
13 one bothers them.

14 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay.
15 Let's go quickly to the Operation Safe
16 Streets (sic). You mention in your
17 testimony that there are, and I quote, a
18 number of organizations.

19 Could you provide to the Chair
20 a listing of those organizations that
21 make up the task force, who they are, et
22 cetera, provide that to the Chair?

23 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: You mean
24 for Operation Safer Streets?

25 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: No, no.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Operation Safe Schools.

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Sure.

4 Basically --

5 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: The task
6 force, the composition of the task force.

7 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I would
8 have to get that for you.

9 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Sure.
10 Sure. Okay. How often do they meet, the
11 task force?

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I'm not
13 sure how often the task force meets, but
14 we have it co-located. The school police
15 and the Philadelphia Police meet every
16 day because they work together.

17 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: I see.

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: It's a
19 unit by itself. I mean, they just don't
20 come maybe once a week or once every two
21 or three weeks. That is their
22 assignment. That's their permanent
23 assignment. That's their permanent
24 assignment for the school police and the
25 Philadelphia Police. They work together

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 on a daily basis.

3 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: I see.

4 You say that the centerpiece of
5 their work is, and I quote,
6 intelligence-gathering analysis.

7 What does that do? How does
8 that inform the actions of the task force
9 once you collect that data?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
11 what happens sometimes is that, one, if
12 there's information that's given to these
13 people about a possible fight or a
14 possible incident that's going to happen
15 in certain schools, then they would send
16 people out there to make sure that
17 doesn't happen. Say, for example, too,
18 it's information about Gaittens is going
19 after Johnson and there's going to be a
20 fight or an argument, there's some sort
21 of confusion between these two groups.
22 They would go out there and talk to these
23 individual children, but also talk to
24 their parents to prevent things from
25 happening.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN:

3 Escalating.

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: So,
5 again, there is times that if there's
6 information about drugs or other sort of
7 criminal activity, they would go out
8 there and do an intelligence, do an
9 evaluation and talk to the children.
10 It's to try to prevent things from
11 happening. So as soon as they get the
12 phone call, they will go out there.

13 I mean, we had one incident
14 where a mother was concerned about her
15 child is going to get beat up by another
16 child. They intervened by going out
17 there and talking to both parents,
18 talking to the children to prevent
19 anything from happening.

20 So, again, if there's
21 information about it's going to be a big
22 fight with a weapon or anything like
23 that, we go out there to prevent that.
24 They can get information based on their
25 information what they can do instead of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 going out there themselves. Say, for
3 example, it's narcotics. Then they will
4 assign the narcotics unit. If it's
5 something involving guns or weapons, they
6 would let other people know. If it's
7 about a fight, they will let the
8 uniformed people know that there might be
9 a possible fight, so they will put
10 actually uniformed police officers out
11 there that particular day.

12 So they get the intelligence
13 and they share the intelligence with
14 other agencies within the Philadelphia
15 Police Department.

16 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: So in
17 cases where -- and I do know of a very
18 specific case that I'll leave nameless I
19 do want to discuss at side-bar.

20 In cases where you have a
21 principal who, in my view, is not doing
22 the necessary follow-through, because
23 parents have brought to their attention
24 that their children are being threatened
25 to be jumped and the like, the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 instruction for the parent would be to
3 write a letter to get the attention of
4 whom since the principal is not doing the
5 follow-through?

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: They
7 wouldn't even have to write a letter.
8 All they have to do is make a phone call.

9 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: To?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: To this
11 unit. And I will give you that number.
12 All they have to do is make a phone call,
13 and sometimes they don't even have to
14 leave a name. We act on anonymous phone
15 calls to make sure that nothing happens.
16 That's the whole purpose of the units
17 being informed.

18 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay. All
19 right. Thank you. I will be back on the
20 next round.

21 Thank you, Madam Chair.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
23 You're welcome.

24 The Chair recognizes
25 Councilwoman Tasco.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: Thank you
3 very much.

4 Commissioner, I'm sure
5 Councilman Nutter will come back to this,
6 and I just want an answer on this. How
7 much does \$10 million in overtime buy?
8 What does that buy us?

9 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
10 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

11 Looking at \$10 million, at a
12 rate of 38.26 per hour, that would give
13 us the ability to hire officers for
14 250,000 hours of overtime, and utilizing
15 that in four-hour-tour extensions, that
16 would be a total of 62,500 extended
17 shifts.

18 Now, in our collective
19 bargaining agreement with the FOP, there
20 is a requirement that when an officer
21 works more than 11 hours, they get \$7
22 meal money. So looking at 62,500 shifts,
23 that adds up to over \$400,000. So all
24 together, we would have the ability to
25 hire the officers for 250,000 hours.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: Well, how
3 much time is that? How long is that?

4 MR. RAMOS: Councilwoman Tasco,
5 I can share with you the budget analysis
6 take on this that went behind the \$10
7 million overtime, if you wish, in terms
8 of hours to hours.

9 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: I just
10 want to know how long does the \$10
11 million last.

12 MR. RAMOS: Because if you walk
13 through how dollars actually get spent,
14 starting with for overtime, the Office of
15 Budget and Planning Evaluation's estimate
16 of hours purchased on \$10 million was
17 about 333,000 hours purchased -- I'm
18 sorry; versus the purchase of 270,000
19 hours of straights if he were to do it as
20 an FTE.

21 So with using 10 million in
22 overtime rather than buying new -- the
23 time of new officers gets you about 20
24 percent more hours with overtime than you
25 would get paying for new officers,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 because you have to take into account,
3 first of all, when you talk about police
4 personnel spending, what percentage of
5 your total payroll is available at any
6 given point. And even in private
7 industry, you have about 85 percent of
8 availability, meaning at any point about
9 15 percent of your workforce you're
10 paying, but is unavailable.

11 You also have to take into
12 account benefits are not necessarily
13 proportionate to salary dollars. So you
14 pay less benefits for the additional hour
15 when you're paying for overtime than you
16 pay when you're on the first dollar of a
17 normal salary. And then things like
18 equipment also you only buy once in the
19 case of overtime as opposed to the
20 additional equipment and supply cost of
21 new personnel.

22 So the Office of Budget
23 Planning Evaluation --

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'm
25 sorry. I don't mean to interrupt you. I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 don't know if the Councilwoman is really
3 following what you're saying.

4 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: Well,
5 really, what I want to know is how
6 much -- all I want to know is, how long
7 does it last?

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: How
9 long does it last, and I would like to
10 know what was the average salary that
11 they were using to get to this figure if
12 you have to consider time and a half.
13 What is the baseline salary that you've
14 been using?

15 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
16 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

17 One year out of the Police
18 Academy, the annual salary for an officer
19 is \$65,000 a year. That's what it costs
20 with salary and benefits. So we would
21 get approximately --

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: What
23 is the base salary?

24 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: My name is
25 Marian Tasco, not Michael Nutter, and all

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 I want is the bottom line. How much time
3 does it buy? I don't need all the
4 detail. You'll give that to Michael.
5 I'll ask him. Just tell me -- I want to
6 know, what does 10 million buy, for how
7 long and also -- well, let's just get
8 that answer.

9 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Okay.
10 Councilwoman, with the \$10 million -- and
11 to be very honest and candid with you,
12 I'm not sure exactly how long it will
13 last. It depends on what's going on. It
14 depends on the crime. It depends on if
15 there is an incident. It depends on so
16 many other things. Like last year when
17 we had 2001 with the Mardi Gras, we had a
18 riot, and then all the sudden -- it
19 depends. If we get a Live 8 concert that
20 we had a month to do it, it cost us a
21 million dollars.

22 So I think it's hard for
23 anybody at this point to estimate how
24 long that \$10 million will last.

25 MR. RAMOS: And different

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 budget people may make different
3 assumptions about what the salary is that
4 you're working off of, but the Budget
5 Office's estimation of the value of \$10
6 million is 333,333 hours of overtime
7 hours compared to only being able to buy
8 270,270 hours through new police
9 officers.

10 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: But the
11 police officers will remain. I mean,
12 they stay. For what time period is --

13 MR. RAMOS: This is looking at
14 how many hours of service you buy, and
15 you get anywhere from 18 to 20 percent
16 more hours in that first year with
17 overtime dollars than you would by
18 investing in new officers.

19 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: But you
20 have the officers in those hours beyond
21 those first year hours, and in terms of
22 what Councilman DiCicco stated, the
23 growth in Center City and the extension
24 of Center City to Girard Avenue, you're
25 going to have more people, and also, you

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 can't forget the need for additional
3 manpower in the neighborhoods. And so
4 the whole analysis of what the Police
5 Department should look like and should be
6 should be calculated based on what's
7 happening in the City -- and he knows the
8 crime spots -- what's happening in the
9 neighborhoods and what would be an
10 adequate number of police officers we
11 need in this City to help us maintain
12 some sense of safety. And I think that
13 would be better than trying to fight
14 over, Well, he asked for police officers,
15 but he was given \$10 million and said,
16 Look, use this and make it due until
17 2008, then I don't have to worry about
18 that anymore.

19 The other thing I want to ask a
20 question -- so that's my take on that.

21 On Page 5 of your testimony,
22 you talk about the 9-1-1 calls.
23 Sometimes when I'm at community meetings,
24 my constituents complain that when they
25 make phone calls to the Police Department

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 or to the dispatcher, to 9-1-1, the
3 police will show up at their door. And
4 we've told, No, that doesn't happen, but
5 I hear it too often to know that maybe
6 sometimes they do go there, because maybe
7 what the person called for is not
8 happening on the street, so they might
9 want more information.

10 The other question, though, how
11 is this 9-1-1 identification of cell
12 phone callers going to impact whether
13 people begin to call now from their cell
14 phone 9-1-1 if you will be able to
15 identify them calling? I know it has a
16 value to it, but what is the downside?

17 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

18 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

19 The idea behind this is, the
20 number of cell phone calls that we're
21 receiving is drastically increasing over
22 the years. It's replacing the land lines
23 more and more.

24 COUNCILWOMAN TASCO: And people
25 say, Well, I'll use my cell phone because

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 they don't know who I am, and won't use
3 their land line phone because you do know
4 who they are.

5 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

6 And that is correct as of today's date.
7 The Phase One Wireless Technology Program
8 is working with the different vendors to
9 identify the specific phone number of the
10 cell phone that's calling in. When we
11 get into Phase Two, we will be able to
12 get the triangulation to find out the
13 exact location, which will help us in
14 different types of investigations as we
15 go on. Sometimes we have instances where
16 people call pizza delivery shops or other
17 food delivery shops with the intent of
18 robbing them, and then the only thing we
19 have is a cell phone number. We don't
20 know. Or we're getting bomb scares or
21 bomb threats at schools or other
22 locations. All we know is that it's
23 coming from a cell phone. We have no
24 idea who that individual is. Or on the
25 other side, if somebody is having a

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 medical emergency and they just get to
3 the point where they can call 9-1-1 and
4 haven't been able to identify who they
5 are, their problem or where they're
6 located, once this technology is fully in
7 place, we'll be able to get the XY
8 coordinates and know where that person is
9 within 30 feet. So it will be a very
10 good benefit for us.

11 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: Well,
12 again, I do agree with you on that value
13 of it. I just always look to the other
14 side of it where we hear from the
15 neighbors.

16 I just want to say, Madam
17 President, to the Commissioner and to the
18 Police Department, I thank them so much
19 for what they're doing in the City and
20 particularly in my district.

21 I want to thank you for helping
22 us close down the Jaguar, and I
23 appreciate the task force's participation
24 and the wonderful things that we're doing
25 in the Ninth Councilmanic District. I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 want to say to you that I do appreciate
3 your comments about the whole activity
4 around crime. There are societal issues
5 that impact on the increase in crime, and
6 dealing with the prevention and your
7 having to deal with stopping crime, I
8 appreciate your understanding that there
9 are other issues, such as parenting and
10 drugs and lack of home supervision and a
11 lot of other problems that contribute to
12 crime. And I do think those thoughts on
13 your behalf are meaningful, and I don't
14 discount them. I agree with you.

15 So while we put more money in
16 police cameras and that kind of thing, I
17 do think we need to focus on early
18 childhood intervention and family
19 intervention. So I thank you.

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Thank
21 you very much, Councilwoman.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
23 you.

24 The Chair recognizes Councilman
25 Kenney.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you,
3 Madam President.

4 Part of the unsettling nature
5 of this discussion on staffing and costs
6 is that I look at the table and with the
7 exception of Deputy Commissioner Fox, who
8 is not at the table, and I look at the
9 people who are sitting here, including
10 Deputy Commissioner Fox, there's a lot of
11 experience at that table that I have a
12 lot of confidence in, confidence in the
13 deputies, confidence in the commissioner.
14 And in some ways, the professionals are
15 telling us what we need, and the non-law
16 enforcement professionals are telling us
17 what we're going to get.

18 And when it comes to public
19 safety, the Fire Department, the Police
20 Department and the like departments, I
21 think we should be listening to the law
22 enforcement professionals who have
23 practically between the three of them 100
24 years of experience in this business.

25 I mean, Councilman Nutter

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 commented to me, it's like your
3 accountant telling you when you should be
4 discharged from the hospital, despite
5 what your doctor says.

6 And I also find it somewhat
7 unsettling that these three people can't
8 testify on their own. When it comes to
9 staffing and cost issues, as soon as the
10 issue is raised, the Managing Director
11 starts moving towards the table. I mean,
12 I'd like to have a discussion about
13 policing, and I can't think of three
14 better people that I'd rather have the
15 discussion with.

16 So just for the record, I find
17 it a little bit -- I won't go as far as
18 offensive, but I find it a little
19 unsettling that I can't get a straight,
20 honest answer, which I know they would
21 love to give, about what our needs are.
22 And they're the professionals and they're
23 the people we should be listening to.

24 So with that said,
25 Commissioner, in a homicide where the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 people are not related, what's one of the
3 most difficult factors in trying to bring
4 that case to closure? I'm not talking
5 about somebody --

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON:

7 Witnesses.

8 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: What is the
9 issue relative to the witnesses?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
11 one, I think there's a fear factor, the
12 fear factor that people don't want to
13 come forward and testify in court, with
14 the idea they might be injured or hurt
15 themselves.

16 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Do you
17 think -- and I think I know the answer to
18 the question -- there would be some value
19 in people having confidence that either
20 through extensive protection or
21 relocation, that these witnesses would
22 have the freedom to come forward as the
23 investigation and trial comes, which
24 often takes a period of time, to not be
25 in the same neighborhood where the killer

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 is?

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,

4 sir.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I have
6 recommended that through the District
7 Attorney's Office, with the help from the
8 Police Department and from the U.S.
9 Attorney's Office, that we seriously look
10 at a significant Witness Relocation and
11 Protection Program.

12 I know that there's been
13 discussion in the media with the state
14 doing some reduction in those resources
15 and allocating it a different way, but
16 these are our people and we have
17 responsibility, and I know you agree with
18 this, to protect them. And sometimes
19 we're going to have to potentially
20 relocate or protect a bad guy, but when I
21 think about all of those people who are
22 watching the stuff from behind their
23 curtains or through the crack in their
24 door, and they're good, honest,
25 hard-working people, who will never come

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 forward -- I would never expect them to
3 come forward -- and risk their own death
4 or the death of their family or the fire
5 bombing of their home because we don't
6 have the ability or the resources to
7 protect them.

8 So I'm going to continue to
9 push for our own Witness Relocation and
10 Protection Program. And I know we're
11 going to have the accountants tell us
12 that it's expensive, but I can't think of
13 a more important spending of resources,
14 to protect honest people who have the
15 courage to come and testify against
16 people who kill other people.

17 I would like at some point your
18 input. We're going to have a hearing
19 with the District Attorney when she comes
20 in about this potential, but I can't
21 think of a more basic right that a person
22 has, to be protected from a criminal when
23 they have the courage to stand up in
24 court and point them out.

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 sir. I agree with you.

3 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you.

4 Let me talk a little bit

5 about -- how much time do I have?

6 MR. MCPHERSON: Four minutes.

7 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Can we talk
8 a little bit about port security? I know
9 we've had a lot of discussions in the
10 national media about this contract with
11 the United Arab Emirates, and
12 Philadelphia is one of the ports involved
13 in the discussion.

14 What is the Police Department's
15 responsibility, role, input in the issue
16 of port security? And I want you to
17 answer the question, if you can, from the
18 perspective of the neighborhoods that
19 border our port. We have a pretty long
20 linear port and there are many
21 neighborhoods, from South Philadelphia
22 all the way up to the Northeast, that
23 have some impact from port operations and
24 potential port disasters.

25 What do we do and how are we

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 involved?

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
4 really not a whole lot. I think what
5 happens is that we have the marine unit
6 that's out there that actually goes from
7 one location to another location. And we
8 work very, very closely with the Coast
9 Guards and we work very, very closely
10 with the FBI and our intelligence units
11 to get the intelligence.

12 Since I've been Commissioner,
13 we used to have one person assigned to
14 the FBI for our counter-terrorist unit.
15 We now have close to 60, 70 people that's
16 involved in the terrorist unit in the
17 department, and it has six or seven that
18 are assigned specifically to the FBI on a
19 continuous basis.

20 So we try to -- I think the
21 important thing is get the intelligence
22 and communicate. We now communicate
23 very, very closely with the federal
24 sector and with the port people meeting
25 with the U.S. Coast Guards and other

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 people. The districts that monitor or
3 are on those areas go over there
4 basically if there's crime. If there is
5 no crime -- but the intelligence is from
6 our intelligence people and basically
7 from our terrorist unit.

8 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Do we have
9 any type of plan or do we contemplate
10 plans relative to evacuations, people
11 surrounding port areas in the event that
12 there is some terrorist activity?
13 There's very compacted, close rowhouse
14 neighborhoods all along our port, from
15 South Philadelphia through Center City up
16 into Port Richmond and Tacony and places
17 like that.

18 Do we have any types of plans
19 as far as a terrorist attack, either
20 biological or otherwise, that would --

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
22 sir, we do. The Police Department has a
23 very sophisticated plan. The Managing
24 Director and the Mayor have now informed
25 the whole committee that analyze the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 entire thing at the marina, but as it
3 stands, we have plans in place right now
4 and we have talked to people, that no
5 matter where in the City of Philadelphia
6 we designated or have identified certain
7 spots that we feel as though there might
8 be a biological or chemical incident that
9 may happen -- and some of our plans is
10 not so much to evacuate, but to stay in
11 place. We don't want them to come out.
12 We're in constant communications with our
13 Sunoco and other areas possibly that
14 these things may happen.

15 So we're constantly monitoring,
16 we're constantly getting intelligence and
17 we're constantly training for these type
18 of things happening.

19 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Do we have
20 physical jurisdiction on the port
21 facilities? I know many of them are
22 owned by the Commonwealth through the
23 Regional Port Authority and some are
24 privately owned, but do we have
25 jurisdiction to enter onto a facility,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 whether it's Packer Avenue Marine
3 Terminal or Tioga Marine Terminal or any
4 of the other facilities?

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: As far
6 as I know, we do, unless it's a federal
7 installation. If it's not a federal
8 installation and it is an installation
9 inside the City of Philadelphia, that we
10 have jurisdiction.

11 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: And do we
12 coordinate with the Coast Guard at all?

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes, we
14 do. Matter of fact, our marine unit is
15 located with the Coast Guard.

16 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: All right.
17 Fine.

18 Thank you, Madam President.

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
20 You're welcome.

21 Commissioner, could you explain
22 why civilian overtime is increasing by
23 over 100 percent, from \$2.1 million in
24 2006 to \$4.3 million in 2007?

25 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

3 There are several reasons for
4 that. We had civilian layoffs the year
5 before, as you are aware. Certain
6 positions were cut. We are in a position
7 right now with corrections officers that
8 we have to use mandatory overtime to
9 staff the positions down in the Police
10 Detention Unit.

11 Additionally, at this time,
12 we're going through the CAD upgrade,
13 Computer-Aided Dispatch, so we are
14 sending our dispatchers through a
15 training program that's lasting a little
16 while. While that training program is
17 going on, we are unable to hire more
18 dispatchers. We are down about 15 right
19 now. So for those vacancies, to fill the
20 vacancies that we have and to cover the
21 people who are out on training, we must
22 pay overtime to replace them.

23 Additionally, with the advent
24 of all of these different CSI programs,
25 there is becoming a great demand for

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 forensic analysis and evidence. So the
3 people in our chem lab are working a
4 significant amount of that overtime, both
5 on evidence intake and on processing.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: But
7 is it cost effective to be spending that
8 kind of money on overtime when we could
9 be rehiring many of the employees?

10 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
11 It is better to hire some more employees.
12 In the short term, overtime is very
13 effective. I do believe there is a need
14 to increase the staffing in certain
15 civilian positions.

16 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,
17 has that request been made of the
18 Administration?

19 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
20 Not formally, no.

21 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,
22 what do you think it would take to be
23 more effective?

24 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
25 What we would like to see is some more

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 corrections officers, some more people in
3 police radio and additional personnel for
4 the chem lab.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: How
6 many people are you short in police
7 radio?

8 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
9 Right now about 15 dispatchers.

10 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
11 That's a lot of dispatchers.

12 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
13 Yes, ma'am. Unfortunately, even if I
14 could hire them today, I couldn't train
15 them, because we're going through the CAD
16 upgrade.

17 We do have plans to hire those
18 15 personnel in April. So we've already
19 got the backgrounds done. We're ready to
20 go. As soon as we're able to train them,
21 we will be hiring shortly.

22 The same goes with the
23 corrections officers. Our background
24 unit now is doing the background checks
25 on individual candidates. So hopefully

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 we'll be able to start the hiring process
3 within the next few weeks.

4 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So if
5 you are able to rehire many of these
6 employees, would you still need that
7 amount of overtime in your budget?

8 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
9 Well, no. The overtime would go down as
10 we have more people on straight time.
11 However, as I said, the demand for
12 forensic evidence and analysis is going
13 up continuously.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: That
15 I could understand, but I'm talking
16 about -- no wonder people complain that
17 they call 9-1-1 and they can't -- if we
18 don't have enough dispatchers, how can we
19 even respond to the calls?

20 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
21 Well, our manpower level stays the same.
22 As I said, we have a required minimum
23 mandatory staffing level in police radio.
24 So the number of call-takers and
25 dispatchers remains about the same. The

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 amount of people who are sitting in those
3 chairs on overtime varies depending on
4 the day.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: While
6 I have the mike and while you have the
7 mike, there's just one puzzle that I have
8 here. On Page 6 of the detail, you're
9 requesting a \$444,515 increase for delay
10 in filling positions. Can you explain
11 how a delay can cost you money?

12 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
13 I don't see what page you're on.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
15 That's Page 6, the top of Page 6. Is
16 that a mistake? Or maybe you can explain
17 it.

18 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
19 I'm being told that is a mistake, yeah.
20 Delay in filling positions would save
21 money, not cost money.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
23 That's what I thought, and that's why I
24 said I was somewhat puzzled.

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What line

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 was that?

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Page

4 6. It's on the top of Page 6, Line 28.

5 So that is a mistake and will
6 be corrected?

7 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

8 Yes, ma'am.

9 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
10 you very much.

11 The Chair recognizes Councilman
12 Clarke.

13 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Madam
14 President, Councilman Kelly has his first
15 round and I'll defer to him.

16 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,
17 see, then I lose you on the board, but
18 that's okay.

19 Councilman Kelly.

20 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Thank you.

21 Thank you, Councilman Clarke.

22 Thank you, Madam Chair.

23 Good afternoon, Commissioner.

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Good
25 afternoon, Councilman.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Let me just
3 say, first of all, I think that you have
4 a very, very difficult job to do. You
5 really you do, I think you and your
6 deputy commissioners and the entire
7 police force. You do a commendable job
8 under really, really tough situations
9 sometimes, and I think it's unfair to see
10 that just the number of homicides, the
11 way they print them and whatnot, it seems
12 to be a negative impact on the Police
13 Department, and I don't think that if you
14 could have 10,000 police, it would
15 prevent some of the homicides that go on.
16 For instance, between spouses and
17 whatnot, you can't prevent that any more
18 than anyone can at this point.

19 Let me just say that I agree
20 with Councilwoman Tasco when she says I
21 think that they would rather see a lot of
22 things done to prevent people to get into
23 your hands to begin with, and I think
24 that's where we really should be
25 providing more of an effort and more

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 financial aid to these youth programs and
3 a lot of other things to get people off
4 the streets. I think that's one of the
5 things I would like to see.

6 But in your questioning -- and
7 I apologize if you have already answered
8 this in previous questions, but you
9 mention that you were currently spending
10 funding for overtime now to attack the
11 homicide problem that we have in this
12 City.

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
14 what we're basically doing is that we're
15 using the overtime in areas, especially
16 in our hot spots, to go out there to try
17 to prevent some of the crime. Actually,
18 in homicide --

19 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Well, are
20 you budgeted for that now?

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes.

22 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Are you
23 budgeted for the overtime for this year?

24 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
25 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 The overtime that the program
3 is costing us right now is more on the
4 form of investigative overtime that is
5 coming from arrests that are being made
6 and from shootings there. The overtime
7 is not actually being spent for
8 deployment at this current time.

9 We are aware of the fact that
10 we get the \$10 million as of July 1, and
11 then for deployment purposes, the cost
12 will go up, because then we're in the
13 middle of summary vacation period. So
14 the bodies won't be there on straight
15 time. We will have to replace them with
16 overtime. So the overtime costs in the
17 summer will be a lot higher than what
18 they currently are now.

19 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Okay. I
20 have another question on cameras. I
21 don't know what the Police Department's
22 position is on cameras, on installing
23 cameras and using cameras. Have you done
24 any studies on this to see what hot spots
25 you could put them on? Would there be a

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 pilot program? How much would each of
3 these locations cost?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
5 I'll say this, because we have different
6 opinions: I talked to the Police Chief
7 in Chicago when I was in Florida, and
8 matter of fact, we both gave different
9 presentations. The presentation that he
10 gave, I was impressed with. I can't
11 argue with success, and it appears like
12 in Chicago, it has been successful. At
13 least in 2004 it was successful. Now,
14 their homicide rate went up a little bit
15 in 2005.

16 But I am not opposed to putting
17 cameras here in the City of Philadelphia.
18 I know Wilmington has cameras, Baltimore
19 has --

20 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Excuse me,
21 Commissioner. When they did those
22 studies, in other words, did they prevent
23 the homicides from those areas that they
24 have cameras?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 see --

3 COUNCILMAN KELLY: In other
4 words, did the number go down?

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
6 their numbers went drastically down, but
7 that's the same as our numbers went
8 drastically down when we put up Operation
9 Safe Streets. It's like a chess game.
10 As we put things in place, the criminals
11 put things in place, and we're still
12 changing. The facts are that when you
13 put those cameras up, can you move those
14 cameras? Because they're going to
15 realize the cameras are there. They use
16 the cameras for court presentations.
17 They use the cameras for a whole lot of
18 different things.

19 So the cameras were successful
20 in Chicago, at least during that year,
21 until the criminals will adjust to it. I
22 didn't go to Baltimore, but I understand
23 that they're being used in Baltimore. At
24 least the Baltimore Police are saying
25 that it is a positive thing for them.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Wilmington said it was a positive thing
3 for them. So I'm not objecting to
4 putting cameras.

5 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Well, the
6 neighborhood that has the cameras, their
7 crime rate is going down, but is it going
8 up in other areas which doesn't have the
9 cameras?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
11 Chicago is starting to go back up.

12 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Okay.

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
14 Councilman Clarke is having Chicago and
15 Baltimore come in here on Thursday. I
16 will be here, and I think we really have
17 to listen to the people where the cameras
18 are at to really get a true analysis of
19 what's going on with the cameras.

20 COUNCILMAN KELLY: Okay. Thank
21 you.

22 Thank you, Madam Chair.

23 Thank you, Commissioner.

24 COUNCILWOMAN TASCO: Thank you.

25 The Chair recognizes Councilman

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Clarke.

3 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Thank you,
4 Madam Chair.

5 Commissioner, I would like to
6 talk a bit about Safer Streets. The
7 Administration had a series of meetings
8 to announce the roll-out of the program
9 and one was in my Council District, and a
10 big part of the process was the community
11 component, but in all honesty, to date, I
12 haven't really seen that on the ground
13 level. A lot of people came to the
14 meeting extremely optimistic about being
15 able to participate, and while you may
16 not be in charge of that part of the
17 process, you're here and I need to ask
18 you about where is the follow-up.
19 Because a number of people have called me
20 and said, Well, Councilman, we had a
21 great meeting with the Mayor and Police
22 Commissioner. We haven't heard from
23 anybody since.

24 Where does this thing go from
25 here?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I've
3 been to approximately three meetings
4 since then down there myself. I mean, we
5 didn't bring all the different groups in
6 there. I went to one of the meetings in
7 North Philadelphia. I went to some of
8 the community groups and I'm scheduled to
9 go to three or four different churches, I
10 am along with some of my deputies.

11 The Mayor through the Managing
12 Director's Office is planning something
13 additional, and I think that will be
14 very, very soon, but as far as the
15 Department is concerned, our outreach
16 program, I had a meeting over on Erie
17 Avenue not too long ago, maybe a couple
18 weeks ago. I had two meetings up in
19 Germantown. So I'm constantly going out
20 with our deputies and talking to the
21 people in those communities, because I
22 think that at these meetings -- we didn't
23 have a lot of dialogue there, but I think
24 at the meetings that we're having now,
25 there's dialogues on both sides of about

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 quality of life. And I know that Mothers
3 in Charge, Men United, the Managing
4 Director and the immigration program and
5 a lot of other groups, Friday I met with
6 about ten different groups in my office
7 to make sure that we're all on the same
8 page, because we have different groups
9 doing different things and going all
10 kinds of different ways. I thought it's
11 important that we call that meeting,
12 because we all have the same goal in
13 mind, that's to eliminate the violence in
14 our city, and we have to get rid of the
15 egos. There's a lot of egotistical
16 self-centered people in there. It isn't
17 about individual people. It's about us
18 working together and all the groups
19 working together and supporting one
20 another. So that meeting was in my
21 office on Friday.

22 We had scheduled another
23 meeting for later on this month. I've
24 asked them, say, for example, if there's
25 problems in your area or anybody else's

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 areas, that we just not need to send one
3 group, we need to all go as a group. I
4 also met with Reverend Moore, the leader
5 of the Black Clergy, and one of his
6 people last week also, who has committed
7 to getting involved and getting the
8 churches involved on a continuous basis.

9 So I really believe that it has
10 to be a wholistic type of approach. We
11 met with people from the DHS and other
12 people to form those groups.

13 But the answer to your
14 question, that is still a plan that we
15 have all the community groups and all the
16 Police Department and other people coming
17 into the communities and tell the
18 community what we're going to do, because
19 we need their help. We need everybody's
20 help.

21 I also have scheduled a meeting
22 with some of the business people who want
23 to get involved. I also met with the
24 leader of the business wards of the
25 Chamber of Commerce. He wants to bring

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 some of the business people, say, for
3 example. What I've asked them to do --
4 what I asked the churches to do basically
5 is to do things in your church, in your
6 community, to have outreach programs for
7 people who are ex-offenders, people in
8 recovery. I asked the business people to
9 put money into youth groups, kids that
10 don't have -- give summer jobs to them to
11 prevent them from going out there and
12 doing certain things, because we need
13 those things. They have the money. They
14 take a lot of money from the
15 neighborhoods. A lot of these
16 communities that have a lot of business
17 in their community, the business people
18 need to put back into those communities
19 to help the kids out there, help for
20 training, help for other things.

21 So I'm going to every area that
22 I can possibly go to and ask them for
23 their help, and a lot of them have agreed
24 to get involved with this, which is
25 something totally different than happened

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 in the past.

3 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: So by and
4 large, we're getting a positive response
5 from the community, the groups that
6 you've met with?

7 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
8 sir. And even from the business
9 communities and even from the clergy.

10 I see in the last month or two
11 months they're doing more now than -- and
12 I don't want to say the wrong thing.
13 They just opened up their churches on
14 Wednesday for prayer and Sunday for
15 collections, but they're starting to get
16 involved and they're reaching out to us.
17 And I've gotten calls from other churches
18 to say, Can you come to our church, come
19 in there with the HEADS UP Program, come
20 in to talk to the youth, come in there
21 and -- now, there's one thing that we've
22 never done before that I've gotten a lot
23 of calls from a lot of different people,
24 and these are the people who are
25 so-called thugs, who want to meet, and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 we're setting up a meeting with them.
3 And at that meeting will be Bernard
4 Hopkins, who is an ex-offender who wants
5 to get involved, and other people,
6 because they basically said to me that,
7 We try to do things, but we have a bad
8 past and the police don't want to talk to
9 us, but we have the answers, we have
10 solutions, we want to help, we want to go
11 to the corners. We don't want to go help
12 with the kids and we get locked up.

13 So we're having a City-wide
14 meeting. I don't have a date or a time,
15 but it's in process of planning right now
16 to meet with the people who are doing
17 more damage to our cities than anybody
18 else. The one group that we never sat
19 down and talked to now are saying, We
20 want to help. And I also got calls from
21 Graterford Prisons from the Lifers
22 Association that say, We want to help.
23 When you have prisoners who are
24 incarcerated who want to help, then we
25 need to get the men out there in the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 cities who are free to help.

3 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: That's
4 encouraging.

5 Commissioner, getting back to
6 the policing side of this Safer Streets
7 Program, in terms of the police presence
8 on the street on a daily basis and your
9 ability to create a quality of life
10 within the law, where are your
11 limitations as it relates to loitering
12 but full well knowing -- and I'm assuming
13 the police know, everybody in the
14 community knows it -- these people are
15 selling drugs? You don't see it, or
16 these people are gambling on the sidewalk
17 or they're doing whatever. What are your
18 limitations in terms of your ability to
19 limit it?

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: We can't
21 break the law to enforce the law. So we
22 don't go out there and just do stop and
23 frisk, but at the same time, since
24 December 19th to the present, I guess our
25 pedestrians in our car stops have went up

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 almost 500 percent that we're stopping
3 people, and when they stop a person, they
4 can't profile. They have to put down on
5 their incident report why they stopped
6 and the reason they're stopping them.

7 Our curfew has went up almost
8 in the short period of time well over a
9 thousand, almost 4,000. We're enforcing
10 the curfew laws. We're enforcing the
11 truancy laws. What we try to do, those
12 who are gambling on the highways, we're
13 enforcing those. Those who are out there
14 drinking 40's on the highways, we're
15 enforcing those. So we're enforcing
16 quality of life laws that we really
17 didn't enforce a whole lot the last time,
18 but we're enforcing them a lot more now.
19 We're being more focused.

20 So there is no limitation. If
21 there is a complaint of a neighborhood --
22 and I know we had a discussion at the
23 last two or three, four Council
24 meetings -- that we want to make sure
25 that people can walk through the streets

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 and walk to the stores and kids can sit
3 on those steps.

4 So we're enforcing things now,
5 more quality of life issues, than we've
6 done in the past.

7 COUNCILMAN CLARKE: Okay. My
8 time is up. I'll come back. Thank you.

9 COUNCILWOMAN TASCO: Thank you.
10 Councilman Rizzo.

11 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
12 Madam Chair.

13 Commissioner, you said
14 something that got my attention. You
15 said a lot today that got my attention,
16 but one area specifically. You talked
17 about the \$10 million that we're going to
18 use for overtime, and the focus is
19 prevention, to hopefully stop crime,
20 because when President Verna asked the
21 question about possible ripple effect
22 with cost, courts, et cetera.

23 I'd like to know, seeing the
24 activity in the Philadelphia Police
25 Department, it's just incredible the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 amount of activity and the amount of
3 crime that the Police Department responds
4 to, but let's use homicides as an example
5 of a particular issue that we want to
6 discuss. Is it safe to say we had
7 somewhere around 380 homicides in 2005?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
9 sir.

10 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Many of the
11 homicides we talked earlier were people
12 that knew each other. So there was an
13 apprehension made in most cases almost
14 immediately?

15 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No, sir.

16 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: No?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No.

18 There was 380 homicides that happened
19 last year, and 215 were arguments.
20 Ninety-seven percent was victim specific,
21 somebody meant to kill that person.
22 Seventy-one percent or 76 percent of
23 those who were the victim of crimes or
24 victim of homicides had a criminal
25 record, and 74 percent of those who

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 committed those crimes that we arrested
3 had a criminal record.

4 There is times that there's a
5 homicide happen, and there is about close
6 to 100 -- I think it was 97, 98 -- of the
7 homicides happen indoors. But we are
8 just not concerned about the homicides.
9 We're concerned about the shootings,
10 because there was over 1,700 shootings,
11 which means there was a potential for
12 1,700 people to be killed. A lot of
13 times it depends on how bad a shot the
14 person was or how close to a good
15 hospital he was. So we're going to the
16 overall big picture of the shootings and
17 everything else.

18 I think we solve approximately
19 64, 65 percent of the homicides.
20 Probably close -- 62.86 percent of the
21 homicides we've cleared by arrests, but
22 probably close to 98 percent or somewhere
23 in that area, we know who did it. We
24 just can't get the person to come forward
25 to testify. The family normally gets the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 information exactly who committed the
3 crime. They will call us up and give us
4 the information, but they won't come
5 forward. And for even a child homicide,
6 you know, we got numerous amount of calls
7 who gave us the names, and they don't
8 have a problem giving us the names, but
9 we have to have probable cause to make
10 the arrest. We just don't want to arrest
11 them on a conviction. At the same time,
12 what's happening is that people are
13 afraid to come forward. We know who did
14 it, but we don't have enough evidence to
15 arrest the person.

16 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: So in our
17 City, we obviously have a lot of people
18 that have committed violent, vicious
19 crime that are still walking the streets
20 of our City. So that is obviously a
21 startling issue here.

22 Clearance rate in our Police
23 Department -- and, again, that's a word I
24 don't like to use a lot, because
25 sometimes people think that the wrong

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 person could be scooped up or arrested
3 and incarcerated.

4 Based on like all the crime you
5 said, all the shootings and everything
6 that happens, burglaries, robberies, all
7 of that stuff, I know we do a great job
8 in bringing those people to justice. Do
9 you have some numbers that you could
10 share with us on how good a job we're
11 doing? Because 65 percent is okay, but I
12 understand what you just said in the area
13 of homicides. You would hope that it
14 would get better and a lot of those folks
15 would eventually be arrested and tried,
16 right?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
18 sir. Okay. Last year we had a total
19 arrests of 352, and 264 of those were
20 actually charged with murder. Now, last
21 year we arrested 68,000 people, but this
22 is just for homicides. And the person
23 may possibly be arrested for -- in our
24 statistics of homicides, they may not
25 have necessarily been arrested for the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 homicide, but been an accessory or some
3 other areas that was involved in that
4 particular case. But people who was
5 arrested for the actual homicide last
6 year in 2005 was 264 people we arrested.

7 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Arrested,
8 but --

9 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Arrested
10 and charged with murder.

11 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Convicted?

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I don't
13 have the conviction rate here, sir.

14 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: That's
15 pretty good. That's good. We would like
16 to see how many of them have actually
17 been convicted, though. That would be an
18 interesting number.

19 But clearance rate in the
20 Police Department for all the time that
21 goes on, from car thefts to -- my point
22 is that we're so busy responding to
23 crime, I'm always curious about the other
24 side of the coin. What's the follow-up?
25 What's the investigative side of it?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Does it just continue just to pile up? I
3 just can't imagine how like a Detective
4 Division just stays -- are they putting
5 out fires? Do they have active ability
6 to have -- Monday a crime occurs. Is the
7 crime that occurs on Tuesday still --
8 does it replace the job that happened on
9 Monday? How do you stay current on all
10 of this violent crime that goes on and
11 really have a quality investigation?

12 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

13 GIORGIO-FOX: Councilman, Deputy
14 Commissioner Fox.

15 I'll be happy to forward you
16 the UCR clearance rates. I didn't bring
17 them with me, but I will tell you this,
18 that one of the things we've been doing
19 with the Detective Divisions for a while
20 now, and I think you'll recognize this
21 when I show you multiple arrests, is that
22 we attempt to try to find immediate
23 patterns of crime, and so that when we
24 have a burglary, one of the things we do
25 on a regular basis is, we process those

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 scenes, the purpose of which is that we
3 all know that a small percentage of
4 people are committing a large percentage
5 of the crimes in this City. And so what
6 we attempt to do in the Detective
7 Divisions right now is combine
8 assignments, look for trends, and then
9 when we make an arrest, either try to use
10 evidence or get a statement for multiple
11 clearances. And I can tell you without
12 having the figures in front of me the
13 number of multiple clearances has arisen
14 in this Police Department as a result of
15 both investigative work and technology
16 that we have now that we didn't use in
17 the past.

18 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: Is part of
19 that 10 million, Commissioner, is that
20 overtime being spread to the
21 investigative areas of the Police
22 Department? Because earlier you said
23 something which I mentioned, that you
24 were going to spend a lot of that money
25 to extend tours to prevent crime. What

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 about spending some of it to solve some
3 of the crime?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, it
5 has, and I think that -- every person
6 that we arrest, especially in our hot
7 spots, we debrief by crimes that have
8 happened in that area.

9 In addition to that, I believe,
10 and Deputy Commissioner Fox can speak for
11 herself, the detectives were using some
12 of the overtimes to go out there and
13 serve these warrants, that we have the
14 Detective Bureau going out there serving
15 warrants on a daily basis now.

16 In addition to that, we now
17 have detectives for the first time that I
18 can recall patrolling in the streets of
19 Philadelphia.

20 So we use it for a lot of
21 things, but we definitely cannot use it
22 for patrol. We don't use it for the
23 detectives. It's used both ways.

24 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Great.

25 Thank you both, Commissioners.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Thank you, Madam Chair.

3 COUNCILWOMAN TASC0: The Chair
4 recognizes Councilman Nutter.

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Thank you,
6 Madam Chair.

7 Commissioner, I need to go back
8 to the earlier discussion, because I'm
9 not exactly sure that we reached a
10 conclusive answer.

11 You indicated with regard to
12 the \$10 million that you weren't exactly
13 sure how long it would last. There were
14 a series of numbers laid out. I think
15 there was an attempt at a calculation
16 with regard to \$10 million, number of
17 hours or cost per officer leading to a
18 certain number of hours, I guess then
19 divided by eight, which gets you a
20 certain number of shifts.

21 Can we maybe go at it from a
22 different direction? For the hot spots,
23 I guess, that you have -- and I don't
24 know how many there are and you may not
25 want to say here under this situation --

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 how do you figure out or how do you even
3 get close to figuring out how long these
4 funds will last? They come in July 1st,
5 as Deputy Commissioner Gaittens
6 mentioned. You're going to have the
7 summer schedule, vacations. Is it true
8 crime tends to go up a little bit in the
9 summer?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
11 sir.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So, I mean,
13 what exactly will happen with the \$10
14 million? How many officers can work, I
15 guess -- are they working eight-hour
16 shifts?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No.
18 Normally -- well, it really depends. I
19 mean, right now because there's no
20 vacations, we're using most of the
21 overtime that we're going to use for
22 extended tours. Probably during the
23 summertime and during vacation --

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: An extended
25 tour is what? You work your --

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: An extra
3 two hours, an extra four hours.

4 Probably in the summertime, we
5 will use it for replacements for probably
6 an eight-hour tour.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. Let
8 me go at it from this perspective. How
9 much money was spent on overtime in the
10 original Operation Safe Streets?

11 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I have
12 no idea. Let me say this, though: The
13 original plan of Operation Safer Streets
14 did not involve overtime.

15 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What did it
16 involve?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Straight
18 time.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Straight
20 time?

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
22 sir. The original plan of Operation
23 Safer Streets.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That's Safe
25 Street No. 2?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, we
3 had about three or four of them since
4 then, but the original plan, the
5 initiative that we have in place right
6 now did not involve overtime. The
7 additional overtime -- because if we put
8 them in hot spots, we would still have
9 warm spots all over.

10 So our original plan that we
11 had was all straight time. The \$10
12 million will let us suspend our tours of
13 duty and anticipate during the summertime
14 that we will have people who will either
15 be on vacation and we have a number of
16 officers who are injured or out sick. So
17 they would give us a replacement. With
18 the overtime, we can probably keep the
19 same level of officers that are in these
20 areas on a continuing basis.

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: If you plan
22 to run the program on straight time and
23 you're not increasing the number of
24 officers, how do you do that?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I said

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the original plan, our original plan of
3 Operation Safer Streets, was all straight
4 time. We identified what --

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That was
6 about two weeks ago? I mean, Safer
7 Streets came into play about two, three
8 weeks ago, right?

9 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No. The
10 Police Department came into place in
11 December. The policing began in December
12 19th of 2005.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. But
14 we were all --

15 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: This was
16 prior to the budget.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: -- together
18 at a church just a few weeks ago when the
19 big --

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That was
21 the comprehensive plan. That was the
22 whole plan, but the Police Department's
23 plan began December the 19th of 2005. We
24 were on the street.

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Let's go back. Operation Safe Streets,
3 my recollection is that operation started
4 on May 1st, 2002; is that correct?

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Correct.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Now, when
7 did it end?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: It
9 hasn't ended.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: We have
11 overlapping operations?

12 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

13 GIORGIO-FOX: Excuse me. Operation Safe
14 Streets is a program whereby we placed
15 officers on corners. We identified 306
16 corners. As of about ten days ago, my
17 latest survey is, there are still 114
18 corners that we periodically cover on
19 straight time in an effort to ensure that
20 those corners never again become
21 problematic.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Deputy
23 Commissioner, what do you mean by
24 "periodically"?

25 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 GIORGIO-FOX: Periodically, we call it
3 random interval coverage. So the captain
4 will identify the hours where that corner
5 is most problematic, and then for some
6 period of time each night, I'm assuming
7 it's an evening hour, the corner is
8 covered. An officer may be given three
9 corners in an eight-hour tour to cover.
10 So they drive to a corner, they get out
11 and they walk for an hour and a half,
12 they then get back into their car and
13 they drive to a second corner.

14 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: If I can
15 say, with Operation Safe Streets, and we
16 analyzed Operation Safe Streets, we
17 identified 300 of the worst corners in
18 the City of Philadelphia based on our
19 intelligence, based on data and based on
20 a lot of other things to go after
21 open-air drug marketers. When I talk
22 about an open-air drug market, I'm
23 talking about corners where people line
24 up like car washes to sell their drugs.
25 And during that period of time, that's

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 when we put 600 police officers on 300 of
3 the worst drug corners on May 1st to
4 eliminate the open-air drug corners.

5 I think that was very, very
6 successful. That was the purpose of
7 Operation Safe Streets, to eliminate the
8 open-air drug market, not to always just
9 keep police officers there on those
10 corners forever. If there is no problems
11 going on -- you know, realistically, and
12 I try to be as realistic as I possibly
13 can, as long as you have a person who is
14 going to buy drugs, somebody is going to
15 sell them drugs. Have we eliminated all
16 drugs? No, we haven't. Have we
17 eliminated almost all of the open-air
18 drug corners? Yes, we have.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. Is
20 Deputy Commissioner Gaittens, is he like
21 the finance person for the department?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
23 sir.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Deputy, I
25 know you were getting your documents and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 papers together there. Can you tell me
3 on a yearly basis since May 1st, 2002
4 what the yearly overtime has been for
5 Operation Safe Streets?

6 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
7 Yes, sir. In Fiscal Year '02, we spent
8 \$12 million; '03, \$36.8 million; '04,
9 23.2; '05, 6.7. So far this fiscal year
10 for Fiscal '06, we spent about 2.6
11 million. We estimate it will come in a
12 little bit under \$5 million for this
13 fiscal year.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So let me
15 go back through that. FY02 was 12
16 million. FY03?

17 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
18 36.8.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: FY04, 23.2;
20 FY05, 6.7. Your year to date on FY06 is
21 2.6 and you think the end-of-the-year
22 number is going to be 5.

23 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
24 It will come in around 5 million, yes,
25 sir.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

3 That's about 71?

4 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

5 81,464,141.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I'll take
7 the 81.

8 Has there been an independent
9 analysis of Operation Safe Streets?

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
11 believe there was one by Temple
12 University, which we disagreed with.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Is it
14 available?

15 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

16 GIORGIO-FOX: I can get you a copy of it,
17 yes.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Could you
19 forward a copy to the Chair?

20 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER

21 GIORGIO-FOX: Absolutely.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

23 Am I done?

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Yes.

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: We'll
3 get back to you.

4 The Chair recognizes
5 Councilwoman Brown.

6 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Thank you,
7 Madam President.

8 Just a couple of follow-up
9 questions. I too was struck by the stats
10 you shared in response to Councilman
11 Nutter and Councilman Rizzo's questions;
12 namely, you mention, and forgive me if
13 this is a misquote, 97 percent about are
14 crimes done indoors.

15 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No. I
16 didn't say 97 percent. What I said was
17 that out of 380 homicides last year, 97
18 were committed indoors.

19 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: And to
20 narrow the question even further, you
21 mention that in many instances, they know
22 each other. They're victim specific, is
23 what you said.

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Right.
25 That's the same figure. Ninety-seven

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 percent of those who are killed either
3 are relatives, friends or associates.
4 They know that person.

5 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay. So
6 let me narrow it further. Do you know of
7 those how many are domestic relations
8 related?

9 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
10 ma'am. Last year there were ten, which
11 came to 2.6 percent. Now, let me say
12 this: This year, the same time period
13 that we compared last year to this year,
14 we had one domestic homicide last year.
15 This year we have seven.

16 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay. So
17 if you tie that to the questions raised
18 about more police officers when so many
19 of the crimes are indoors, and if there's
20 an interest in the preventive or
21 intervention arm of this, if you know now
22 that there are ten, when there are
23 domestic arguments reported, is there
24 some kind of follow-up, if you will, with
25 that family of an intervention type of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 nature so that it doesn't end up in
3 ultimately a killing?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, we
5 have a Domestic Violence Committee that
6 I'm Co-Chair. And I don't do much work
7 because I think Tracy does all the work.
8 We have a group that goes out there on a
9 continuous basis for education and for
10 training. With the Women's Group, we
11 really have partnered with them.

12 In the orders of the
13 Department, if they go to a house and
14 there's indication of domestic violence,
15 there's an arrest. There's an immediate
16 arrest. So the Police Department takes
17 it very, very serious, and we approach it
18 in that way.

19 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay.
20 Finally, I, too, was curious by the
21 comment that we know the priorities are
22 huge and the list is long, but I was
23 curious to know the why, for why cameras
24 don't rank as high in terms of priority
25 attention.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, I
3 mean, I don't want to say, Well, it's a
4 priority, because I think with all the
5 other things that we have in the
6 Department at this point, we really have
7 to analyze that. I mean, the reason --
8 and I appreciate Councilman Clarke
9 bringing the people here -- because
10 cameras are stationary and criminals are
11 not, and criminals will leave where they
12 feel as though they've been identified
13 and go to different areas.

14 So I think we're still in the
15 process of evaluating whether they work
16 or not work based on the amount of money
17 that they will cost, because we just
18 can't take these expensive cameras and
19 just put them in each place. And as long
20 as cameras are stationary and criminals
21 are not, then we have to look at that.

22 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Surely.

23 Finally, on Page 4 of your
24 testimony, you give discussion to the
25 professional development opportunities

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 that you have in the Department. Can you
3 just speak to how many officers and
4 civilian employees take advantage of the
5 program that you have ongoing with the
6 colleges and the universities and tell us
7 which colleges and universities are
8 currently involved in that partnership?

9 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

10 Deputy Commissioner Jack Gaittens.

11 The current times we don't have
12 the exact statistics. We'll be able to
13 get them for you, but Deputy Commissioner
14 Council has made contact with several
15 different colleges in the area. The ones
16 that are actually participating in the
17 program now include Widener, Immaculata,
18 Eastern, Cabrini, DeVry, Holy Family,
19 Rosemont, Chestnut Hill, Peirce, Arcadia,
20 Philadelphia-Wilmington, Phoenix and
21 Mountain State.

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: And
23 Community College.

24 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Sure.
25 There's a lot of options.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Who pay for what exactly? When
3 it comes to the professional development,
4 who pays for that?

5 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

6 For the college education, that's
7 basically on their own. Now, we do have
8 department training within the
9 Philadelphia Police Department, and that
10 is through a request from the commanding
11 officer. The officer fills out a
12 memorandum identifying the particular
13 type of training, seminar or whatever it
14 is they're looking for. It goes through
15 the commanding officer.

16 They make a recommendation as
17 to whether or not this is a benefit to
18 the Police Department, whether we offer
19 this type of training in-house or if we
20 have a contract with anybody to provide
21 that type of training, and then it would
22 come up through me through the budgetary
23 process. We do have funds available for
24 training.

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 in addition to that, we have Kal Rudman
3 who has paid tuition for approximately
4 100 or more officers to go --

5 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Repeat
6 that. I can't hear you, Commissioner.

7 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Kal
8 Rudman has paid for approximately over
9 100 police officers to go to Community
10 College and pay their tuition. And
11 that's just a figure I threw out there,
12 but it's probably more officers. Each
13 semester officers can put in a request to
14 go to Community College. Their tuition
15 has been paid by Kal Rudman.

16 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay. And
17 whom shall I speak with with regards to
18 young people who are intimidated outside
19 of school areas for follow-up? Whom on
20 your team should I speak with related to
21 the task force?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Deputy
23 Commissioner Fox.

24 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Okay.
25 Thank you for your testimony.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
3 ma'am.

4 COUNCILWOMAN BROWN: Thank you,
5 Madam Chair.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
7 You're welcome.

8 The Chair recognizes Councilman
9 Kenney.

10 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you,
11 Madam President.

12 Quickly, Commissioner, you had
13 indicated in your previous testimony that
14 car stops and ped stops are up about 500
15 percent?

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
17 sir.

18 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: As a result
19 of that increased activity, what were the
20 number of guns that have been --

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, I
22 can go by since December the 19th. I
23 think I may be off one or two figures.
24 This time last year we had approximately
25 36, 37. We're now up to like close to 80

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 just in that time period just by car
3 stops and pedestrian stops. Our weapons
4 procedure has definitely went higher.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So
6 obviously it's a very effective tool used
7 in a legal way. It's very effective in
8 getting guns out of people's hands.

9 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
10 sir. And what we try to do is, we're not
11 going to break the law to enforce the
12 law, but sometimes when robberies and
13 shootings, they're on the corners
14 drinking 40's or gambling and doing other
15 things, and we can make these type of
16 stops just -- there is a probable cause
17 of stopping them. We're finding weapons,
18 we're finding drugs, we're finding all
19 kinds of things.

20 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I mean, I
21 think you agree that a car stop and a ped
22 stop does not have to be a violent act.
23 It can be done in a professional and
24 considerate manner, but getting that gun
25 out of that waistband is a huge

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 accomplishment.

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
4 sir.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So we
6 haven't had any push-back from the
7 community?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Not at
9 all, and one of the things that I
10 monitored based on the car stops and
11 pedestrian stops, I monitored the
12 complaint on police, which has been very
13 minimal.

14 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Are the
15 numbers, are they staying stagnant or are
16 they going up, too?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: They're
18 going down.

19 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So
20 obviously it's not been a major civil
21 rights issue as far as citizens are
22 concerned.

23 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: No, sir.

24 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So we're
25 going to continue that high level of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 activity?

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,

4 sir, we will.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Great.

6 Thank you.

7 One other issue on enforcement.

8 Councilmember Brown had been talking
9 earlier about safe corridors and crossing
10 guards. Do we have any indication as to
11 the number of tickets written for
12 speeding in school zones? Can we find
13 out whether or not we've had increases,
14 where they've been? Because it seems to
15 me to be an issue that would be best
16 promoted by the captain of a district
17 telling people that, Be aware of what's
18 going on in schools zones and write these
19 tickets.

20 I know, for example, on North
21 Broad Street coming down, I dropped my
22 son off at school, there's a school speed
23 zone outside of Ben Franklin High School.
24 I mean, no one pays attention to it. I
25 get honked at because I'm going 15, and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 I'm pointing up to the sign.

3 So I'm trying to get an idea as
4 to what we're doing enforcement-wise,
5 because, as I said, when we had this
6 discussion earlier on crossing guards and
7 school safety, in the suburbs when you
8 hit a school zone, you automatically put
9 your foot on the brake and get down to 15
10 because you know you're going to get a
11 ticket if you don't. Here we have a
12 different, I guess, cultural experience
13 that people seem to ignore school zones,
14 they ignore crosswalks, they ignore red
15 lights and stop signs, and it creates an
16 environment in the community that's
17 pretty dangerous in itself. As you know,
18 you have a better chance of getting
19 killed getting run over by a car than
20 being shot.

21 What do we do about this kind
22 of traffic enforcement?

23 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, I
24 know last year what we did, and I'm not
25 sure whether it's still going on, we have

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 assigned to problem schools and problem
3 areas our traffic people. Even the State
4 Police had came in to assist us and help
5 us to make sure that citations were being
6 issued in those areas. I'm not sure
7 whether it's still going on, but I
8 believe we had a whole committee. I
9 think the Managing Director was involved
10 in it, where we analyzed all the
11 different schools and the areas where
12 there was kids hit at.

13 So I think that committee is
14 still going on, but we put additional
15 resources into those areas to prevent
16 those things from happening.

17 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Could you
18 try to break down the numbers a little
19 when you get a chance as far as how many
20 have been written and actually where they
21 are?

22 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER
23 GIORGIO-FOX: Sir, every week a detail of
24 Traffic Division officers choose five or
25 six or seven schools, depending upon what

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 else we have to do that week, and they
3 forward me the statistics every week.
4 And so I can give you from the inception
5 what's been written and where.

6 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Finally,
7 cities like Houston, Los Angeles and
8 Boston -- I'm not sure. We're still
9 researching what New York and Chicago
10 do -- have field training programs for
11 their cadets where at some point in time
12 at the end of their training process,
13 they're actually on the street in a
14 limited capacity. Some cities certify
15 their cadets early on in the firearm
16 process; some wait until the end.

17 It occurred to me that it would
18 be a good experience for our officers to
19 have some citizen contact in a regular
20 environment, in a normal environment, not
21 necessarily in high-crime areas like some
22 of the high-crime districts, but the
23 Center City area, the Penns Landing area,
24 South Street, Manayunk, places where it's
25 more personal contact with people.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Do you find any value in that
3 or potential value?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: We did
5 that. I'm not sure whether we're still
6 doing it. I'm sorry.

7 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: You're not.

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
9 what we used to do is put the officer out
10 there. Before he graduated, they would
11 put him in the streets with the senior
12 officer for a month and then come back to
13 the Academy before graduation. And I
14 think that that's a good program. If
15 we're not doing it, then I will look and
16 see into reimplementing that.

17 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Do you
18 think there's any value in having higher
19 visibility of police in areas that are
20 not as crime ridden but have a tourist
21 and hospitality effect? I mean, for
22 example, one of the things that impresses
23 me about New York when I go is the
24 Theatre District always has officers
25 directing traffic, getting people across

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the street safely. Sometimes as the
3 Academy of Music empties out, people are
4 dodging cars that are making right-hand
5 turns running through people. To me,
6 it's a better environment, even if the
7 officer doesn't have a firearm or isn't
8 allowed to have a firearm, either not
9 have the firearm or be with someone who
10 has a firearm, so that you can have this
11 kind of additional presence. And I think
12 what the value of it is, these recruits
13 or cadets have a chance to interact with
14 people, which is going to be their main
15 responsibility on the force, is
16 interacting with the public.

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, I
18 think that's a good idea. They're like
19 ambassadors. We give them an idea.
20 Because what happens sometimes, at least
21 in my opinion, you have a lot of officers
22 who go to the Police Academy and graduate
23 and are assigned to areas that they never
24 even rode through before, that there's no
25 interaction.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 So we will look into that, and
3 I think that would be a good idea.

4 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: And my
5 staff will provide some research
6 information on what other cities do and
7 forward that to you also.

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
9 appreciate that, Councilman.

10 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you
11 very much.

12 Thank you, Madam President.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT Verna: Thank
14 you.

15 The Chair recognizes Councilman
16 Nutter.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Thank you,
18 Madam Chair.

19 Commissioner, I'm winding down.
20 I think I have maybe four or five
21 questions.

22 Did you indicate at the
23 beginning of the testimony, is there a
24 class at the Academy now?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 sir.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: How many
4 recruits are in that class?

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
6 believe it's 70.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 70?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
9 sir. 73. I'm sorry.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 73. And
11 can you share any information on average
12 class size in the past?

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well, if
14 I can recall correctly, we had over 100
15 and sometimes we had less than 70. One
16 of the problems that we were having is
17 that -- and we're going by attrition and
18 maybe to keep our numbers that we have
19 agreed to keep, but sometimes it's hard
20 to get a class. It's hard to get a class
21 for a number of reasons. They put a lot
22 of things in place now that they didn't
23 have in place before. Say, for example,
24 the agility test now has to be done
25 before the class starts.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: The what?

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: The
4 agility test. When the recruits went up
5 to the Academy, before they graduated,
6 that had to do agility. They have to do
7 sit-ups and runs and stuff like that.
8 Now they have to do them prior to getting
9 into the Academy.

10 The candidate who is --

11 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So is that
12 eliminating some people?

13 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: The
14 person who was number one on our list
15 could not pass the sit-ups, who was
16 number one on the list, came up number
17 one. He did it five times, could not
18 pass. And we're losing so many people
19 with that. Surprisingly, and probably
20 discouragingly --

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So I guess
22 just from your perspective, how many
23 sit-ups do you have to do?

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
25 you had to do 35 in one minute. I'm not

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 sure of the exact figure, but I believe
3 it's 35 in one minute. Then you have to
4 do the run. And this is all state
5 mandated.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. But
7 stay with me for a moment. You're 42
8 years in the Department. You're a highly
9 decorated officer. My recollection of
10 your background is, I think you've spent
11 a little bit of time at the FBI Training
12 Academy. You've been to Quantico.
13 You've literally guarded various
14 presidents of the United States and
15 possibly other foreign dignitaries.

16 How critical is it, in your
17 opinion, for overall police work that you
18 be able to do 35 sit-ups in a minute?

19 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: My
20 personal opinion, I don't think it's very
21 critical, but the point, unfortunately,
22 is that the state mandates these things
23 and we can't get around them.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I
25 understand.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I think
3 we should be flexible.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. So
5 in some classes you've had more, in some
6 classes you've had less. Is this a class
7 that started in 2005?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: It
9 started in 2006.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Started in
11 2006. How many more classes do you
12 expect in 2006?

13 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
14 Jack Gaittens.

15 The next class would be Class
16 346. We intend to start them around May
17 7th, and after that into Fiscal '07, a
18 class --

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Fiscal '07
20 but post --

21 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
22 Fiscal '07, but the starting date is
23 tentatively July 17th of '06. And the
24 next class still starting in '06 would be
25 Class 348, and that would start around

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 October 9th of '06.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Hold on for
4 a second. There's 73 in a class now.
5 That started when?

6 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
7 That started February 13th of '06. We
8 started with 75 recruits. Two have
9 dropped out already.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: How many
11 anticipate to be in the May class?

12 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
13 We are anticipating another 75.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: How many in
15 the July class?

16 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
17 Based on attrition, we are anticipating
18 possibly up to 125.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And how
20 many in the October class?

21 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
22 100.

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So you are
24 trying to bring in a total of 375?

25 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 That's correct. Again, that depends on
3 the attrition rate.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I
5 understand that.

6 How many police officers do you
7 expect to lose from retirements or other
8 reasons in the course of Calendar Year
9 2006?

10 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
11 The class schedule is based on
12 maintaining the same level of manpower,
13 that as we lose --

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 62/24?

15 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
16 Yes, sir.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. Now,
18 how many non-Philadelphia police officers
19 do we train at the Academy?

20 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:
21 That varies depending on the time of the
22 year. Sometimes it's 12 to 14.
23 Sometimes it could be only three or four.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: These are
25 for other police departments?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER GAITTENS:

3 That is correct.

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: We train
5 SEPTA police.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. Do
7 these other entities pay for the service?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
9 sir.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Now,
11 Commissioner, is it fairly accurate to
12 say that the Police Department would be
13 considered, in essence, a paramilitary
14 organization?

15 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
16 sir.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And it
18 functions primarily based on command and
19 control --

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
21 sir.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: --
23 methodology?

24 How many individuals, based on
25 the current provisions of the Home Rule

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Charter, how many people do you directly
3 appoint to positions?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
5 going by the Home Rule Charter, I
6 believe --

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I'm sorry?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I'm
9 allowed to appoint two deputy
10 commissioners, and we now have two who
11 are assigned to the Managing Director's
12 Office detailed to the Philadelphia
13 Police Department.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What was
15 that last part again?

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: There's
17 two officers who are assigned to the
18 Managing Director's Office detailed to
19 the Philadelphia Police Department.

20 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What is
21 their rank?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Deputy
23 commissioners.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So what are
25 they, like assistant managing directors

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 or something?

3 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Deputy
4 managing directors.

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So they're
6 in exempt positions, and then we reroute
7 them to get around the two-deputy limit?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
9 sir.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And is that
11 it?

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That's
13 all I can appoint.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So two
15 deputies directly and then you get two
16 assigned from MDO. You've known many
17 police commissioners from across the
18 country. What's the experience in other
19 cities with regard to how police
20 commissioners are able to put together
21 their top management structure?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Almost
23 every other major city that I know of are
24 allowed to pick their own executive staff
25 of the 35, 40 people.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So how does
3 your management staff end up in place?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Civil
5 service test.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: They take a
7 test?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
9 sir.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And they
11 move up through the ranks and then --

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: In the
13 police --

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What's
15 after the four deputies?

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Chief
17 inspector. So in the Philadelphia Police
18 Department, every promotion is by civil
19 service test. So up until the rank of
20 chief inspector, it's all by civil
21 service.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And so
23 chief inspectors would be considered a
24 part of the -- what was that term,
25 executive?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: It's
3 part of our executive staff.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Part of
5 your executive staff, okay.

6 To your knowledge, have there
7 been discussions in the past about
8 whether the Police Commissioner of
9 Philadelphia should have more authority
10 with regard to appointing the executive
11 staff?

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
13 believe -- not to believe. I know for a
14 fact that it has. It's been going on for
15 the last 10, 15, 20 years.

16 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What
17 happened?

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: It's a
19 Charter change.

20 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, I
21 understand that.

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Nothing
23 has happened.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, I
25 know that, too.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 From your perspective as a
3 Police Commissioner, a long-time officer,
4 should the Police Commissioner of
5 Philadelphia have more control, authority
6 and then accountability over the top
7 executive staff?

8 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: My
9 opinion is that if I'm going to be held
10 accountable for everything that happens
11 in the Police Department, I should be
12 able to have my executive staff that
13 thinks like I do, going to the direction
14 that I go. Not that I'm saying the
15 people there don't right now, but I think
16 he should have the ability and the
17 authority and the capability of putting
18 his own executive staff in place.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And how far
20 down in the ranks does -- down to what
21 rank is the executive staff? I mean, I
22 understand the police commissioner at the
23 top, then you have chief inspectors, and
24 then how far does it go down?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: In most

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 cities, it's captains and above.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So the
4 police commissioner --

5 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Or above
6 the rank of captain. Every city is
7 different.

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Above the
9 rank of captain, the police commissioner,
10 what, makes an appointment or issues an
11 order or directive, or how do you --

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: He makes
13 an appointment. Say, for example,
14 Commissioner Timoney went from captain to
15 first deputy in New York.

16 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. And
17 then what? Police Commissioner Timoney
18 situation in New York City as, what,
19 first deputy?

20 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: First
21 deputy commissioner.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Do you
23 serve at the pleasure of your appointing
24 authority at that point?

25 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: That's

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 correct.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So if you
4 did a good job, you get to stay, and if
5 you don't do a good job, what happens?

6 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: He can
7 have the authority to put him back to his
8 previous rank. Now, when the new
9 commissioner comes, he also has the
10 authority to put him back to their
11 previous rank.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, that
13 gives you a lot of incentive to --

14 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: To do a
15 good job.

16 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: -- pay
17 attention. Right. Interesting.

18 Do you think a structure like
19 that would better serve the Philadelphia
20 Police Department?

21 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
22 sir. That's my opinion.

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That's your
24 opinion, okay. All right.

25 Last question.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Point of
3 information on that.

4 Madam Chair, point of
5 information.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Yes.
7 The Chair recognizes Councilman Rizzo for
8 a point of information.

9 COUNCILMAN RIZZO:
10 Commissioner, I was confused. A year or
11 so back when there was a rank in the
12 Philadelphia Police Department that was
13 for many years eliminated, I think it was
14 called staff inspector. And you made
15 some staff inspectors. Is that still a
16 current rank in the Police Department?

17 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
18 sir, it is.

19 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: How did that
20 rank ever come back? Was it some court
21 thing, or what?

22 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: The FOP
23 filed suit and they won it, and what
24 happened is that at the time that they
25 won it, it was like last year, I believe

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 it was, and there was some negotiation,
3 because at the time, staff inspectors in
4 the Department more or less did our
5 internal investigations, and up until two
6 years ago, we had one. When they won in
7 court, we did a civil service test and I
8 promoted so far seven.

9 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: So that is
10 part of our organization chart, staff
11 inspector, progression?

12 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
13 sir.

14 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: That's
15 captain, then staff inspector?

16 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Well,
17 you can go from captain to staff
18 inspector and then you can skip staff
19 inspector rank and go to full inspector.
20 When you take the test, you take two
21 tests, staff inspector and inspector.
22 Say you don't score high enough to be
23 inspector, but you score high enough to
24 be a staff inspector. So you can
25 actually skip the staff inspector rank

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 and go to full inspector.

3 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,

4 Commissioner.

5 Thank you, Madam Chair.

6 Thank you, Councilman.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

8 You're welcome.

9 Councilman Nutter, are you
10 finished?

11 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: One last
12 question.

13 Commissioner, I've read news
14 accounts, but I'd like get it directly
15 from yourself. Since July 1st, 2003, how
16 many officers is the Police Department
17 down?

18 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: I
19 believe it's 544, but I'll give you the
20 exact number.

21 617.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 617
23 officers fewer since July 1st, 2003?

24 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
25 sir.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: 617, did
3 you say?

4 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Yes,
5 sir.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

7 Thank you, Madam Chair.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

9 You're welcome.

10 The Chair recognizes Councilman
11 Kenney.

12 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you,
13 Madam President.

14 I just want to make a public
15 comment that last year's budget hearings
16 were not a particularly pleasant
17 experience for you and your staff,
18 because your numbers were switched up at
19 the last minute and you weren't aware of
20 it. I just want to compliment you on
21 tremendous testimony this time. You had
22 both financial numbers at your
23 fingertips, staffing numbers at your
24 fingertips, very few things you're going
25 to have to get back to us on, and I just

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 wanted to compliment you on the quality
3 and substance of your testimony this
4 year. I know you would have done the
5 same last year had your numbers not been
6 removed from you at the last minute. But
7 I just wanted to make a public comment
8 that I thought it was a tremendous set of
9 testimony.

10 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Thank
11 you very much, Councilman.

12 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Any
14 other questions or comments from members
15 of the Committee?

16 (No response.)

17 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
18 Seeing none, I thank you very much.

19 COMMISSIONER JOHNSON: Thank
20 you.

21 MR. McPHERSON: The next
22 witness is Rob Dubow from the
23 Pennsylvania Intergovernmental
24 Cooperation Authority.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Good

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 afternoon and welcome. Nice seeing you
3 again, Mr. Dubow.

4 MR. DUBOW: Thank you, and
5 thank you for inviting us to come today
6 to give our comments on the Plan.

7 My name is Rob Dubow. I'm the
8 Executive Director of the Pennsylvania
9 Intergovernmental Cooperation Authority.
10 With me today is Uri Monson --

11 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Mr.
12 Dubow, just a minute, please.

13 We are still trying to conduct
14 our hearing.

15 Please proceed.

16 MR. DUBOW: With me today is
17 Uri Monson, our Deputy Executive
18 Director, and in the audience is Chairman
19 of our Board, Lauri Kavulich, and our
20 Director of Capital Analysis, John Daly.

21 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: We
22 welcome you.

23 MR. DUBOW: What I wanted to do
24 is walk through the letter that we
25 distributed to Councilmembers yesterday

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 that summarized our views on the Plan.

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: That
4 would be fine.

5 MR. DUBOW: Thank you.

6 In reviewing the Plan, PICA
7 asked two basic questions: Is the Plan
8 balanced and does it address the key
9 long-term financial issues facing the
10 City. I'll talk first about whether the
11 Plan is balanced.

12 As presented, the Plan appears
13 balanced, but it contains a series of
14 speculative revenue enhancement and
15 expenditure reduction assumptions that we
16 believe do not meet the tests of
17 reasonableness included in the PICA
18 statute. If those speculative items were
19 removed from the Plan, it would not be
20 balanced. Unless the Administration can
21 demonstrate either that those items are
22 not speculative or that the Plan would be
23 balanced even without those items, PICA
24 staff will not be able to recommend to
25 the PICA Board that it approve the Plan.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Among the speculative items in
3 the Plan, perhaps the most significant is
4 that the Plan assumes state
5 reimbursements that are \$132 million more
6 than the amount that's required by law.
7 This \$132 million consists of \$10.6
8 million annually beginning in Fiscal Year
9 '07 for prevention services, 4.4 million
10 annually beginning in Fiscal Year '07 for
11 increased adoption services subsidies,
12 and 19.3 million annually beginning in
13 Fiscal Year '09 for increased
14 reimbursements for the costs of social
15 workers.

16 The prevention services funding
17 is above the amounts that the
18 Commonwealth is required to pay under
19 existing matching formulas. The adoption
20 services subsidies increase would require
21 state legislation, and according to the
22 Plan, the increase in social worker
23 reimbursements would require state and
24 federal legislation.

25 The PICA Act requires that

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 revenues from other governments that are
3 included in a five-year plan be
4 consistent with historical patterns,
5 currently available levels, or levels in
6 the state or federal budget. None of
7 these revenues meet that test.

8 The Plan also assumes that PGW
9 will be able to repay the City's \$45
10 million loan in Fiscal Year '09. There's
11 a strong possibility that PGW will not be
12 able to repay this loan during the life
13 of this Plan. In fact, PGW's fiscal
14 health and the repercussions of its
15 potential financial failure are perhaps
16 the biggest threat facing not just the
17 Plan but the overall health of the City.

18 The Plan also includes about
19 \$60 million for future fee increases in
20 future government efficiencies. The fee
21 increases would add 12 million annually
22 beginning in Fiscal Year '09, and the
23 future government efficiencies would
24 provide 12 million annually beginning in
25 Fiscal Year '10.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 The Administration has yet to
3 demonstrate that either of these
4 assumptions is reasonable, given the cuts
5 to departmental budgets made over the
6 last 14 years and the City's recent fee
7 increases. Last year, PICA was so
8 concerned about the future government
9 efficiencies that the FY06-FY10 Plan was
10 approved only when the Administration was
11 able to demonstrate they did not need
12 those savings to balance the Plan. PICA
13 further required that the Administration
14 no longer include these savings as a
15 means to achieving a balanced budget in
16 future plans.

17 The Plan also assumes that the
18 state will provide funding to completely
19 eliminate the City's costs for the
20 Convention Center beginning in Fiscal
21 Year '09. While state legislation allows
22 the Commonwealth to assume the City's
23 share of funding for the Convention
24 Center, it does not require the
25 Commonwealth to assume that funding.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Convention Center authority officials
3 project the authority will require about
4 \$65 million in subsidies from FY09
5 through FY11.

6 The Plan also assumes that the
7 City will receive more than \$18 million
8 annually from the Philadelphia Parking
9 Authority, but the Parking Authority's
10 budget includes an \$18 million payment to
11 the City, and Parking Authority officials
12 have told PICA staff that the City will
13 not receive more than that 18 million for
14 the foreseeable future. The Plan
15 includes up to 24 million a year by 2011.

16 The Plan also assumes the
17 Administration will reduce health
18 insurance costs by \$46 million over the
19 last four years of the Plan by
20 implementing reform such as
21 self-insurance or consolidating
22 prescription drug purchases. It does not
23 appear that either of these initiatives
24 would produce the kind of savings that
25 the Plan projects.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 The combined value of the
3 speculative items included in the Plan is
4 over \$386 million. If all of the
5 speculative items were removed from the
6 Plan, we would have a negative fund
7 balance in FY08 of \$51 million and then
8 would have negative fund balances in each
9 succeeding year reaching \$330 million in
10 Fiscal Year 2011.

11 In addition to those
12 speculative items, the Plan has a number
13 of other risks that could threaten the
14 City's ability to maintain positive fund
15 balances. While any long-term spending
16 plan will contain some unknowns, the
17 substantial amount of speculative
18 revenues in this Plan greatly increases
19 the threat posed by these additional
20 risks. Among the risks are the
21 following: That the City will
22 successfully implement a strategic
23 marketing initiative and begin to receive
24 revenues from the initiative in Fiscal
25 Year '07. The Plan projects that the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 City will receive 2.5 million in FY07 and
3 5 million annually thereafter. While
4 there is clearly revenue potential from
5 this initiative, it has been under
6 discussion for several years with no
7 tangible results.

8 The Plan also assumes the
9 Administration will be successful in
10 appealing the health/medical insurance
11 award provided to the Fraternal Order of
12 Police. If the Administration's appeal
13 is not successful, the award would cost
14 \$57 million over the life of the Plan.

15 The Plan assumes the City will
16 be able to stop the increase in the
17 prison census and not see any increases
18 in the cost of its prison health
19 contracts. The Administration projects
20 that the prison census will grow three
21 percent in FY06 and would grow about four
22 percent annually thereafter if the
23 Administration took no action to slow
24 that growth. While the Administration
25 intends to work with the consultant to

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 develop ways to stop that growth, until
3 those prison population management
4 strategies are developed and implemented,
5 there will continue to be a risk that
6 these costs will exceed the Plan's
7 projections.

8 The Plan assumes the City will
9 receive \$25 million annually in gaming
10 revenues beginning in Fiscal Year '09
11 from the state tax imposed on gaming
12 institutions. The Plan also assumes the
13 City will receive those revenues but does
14 not include any increased service costs
15 that may be associated with that gaming.

16 The Plan also assumes that the
17 number of shelter beds will stop growing.
18 The Plan projects the number of shelter
19 beds, which grew from 2,109 in Fiscal
20 Year '03 to a projected 2,763 in FY06,
21 will grow slightly in FY07 and then
22 remain stable for the rest of the Plan
23 period. Stabilizing the number of beds
24 is dependent on the implementation of
25 initiatives that are still being

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 designed.

3 In addition, the Plan assumes
4 there will be no increases in employee
5 salaries after FY08. This is consistent
6 with earlier plans, but does present an
7 additional risk.

8 If all of these quantifiable
9 risky assumptions were removed from the
10 budget, the Five-Year Plan's gap would
11 grow to \$480 million. The gap would be
12 even larger, however, if future
13 collective bargaining agreements contain
14 any salary increases. Each one percent
15 annual increase City workers got would
16 add about \$80 million over the life of
17 the Plan, which means that future labor
18 contracts that had one percent annual
19 increases in salaries would push the gap
20 to over \$550 million.

21 And that gap could get even
22 larger in the years immediately after the
23 end of the FY07 to FY11 Plan. By FY11,
24 the size of the deficit is growing by
25 over \$120 million annually. If the gap

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 continued to grow at that rate, it would
3 near a billion dollars by 2015.

4 I'm going to move on now to our
5 second question, which is does the Plan
6 address the key long-term financial
7 issues facing the City.

8 PICA has spent much of the last
9 six months highlighting the key long-term
10 financial issues facing the City. We
11 believe the Plan could have proposed any
12 number of steps to address those critical
13 issues. While the proposed Plan does
14 have some limited steps to address these
15 issues, it largely ignores them.
16 Specifically, the Plan responded to
17 concerns in the following ways. The
18 first one we'll talk about is long-term
19 obligations.

20 The City's long-term
21 obligations have grown much more quickly
22 than its revenues and are putting an
23 increasing burden on the City's General
24 Fund. Instead of reducing the City's
25 long-term obligations, however, the Plan

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 increases them. In addition to two new
3 standard general obligation bond issues
4 for basic infrastructure, the Plan
5 includes \$150 million for a bond issue to
6 fund improvements to cultural assets and
7 commercial corridors.

8 Debt service is projected to be
9 at least \$13 million higher in each year
10 of the Plan than it was in last year's
11 Plan. From FY07 through FY10, the Plan
12 includes \$73 million more in debt service
13 than did last year's Plan. And the
14 Sinking Fund's purchased service line,
15 which consists primarily of repayments of
16 debt issued through authorities, is
17 projected to be at least \$92 million in
18 each year of the Plan. That's more than
19 double Fiscal Year '01's \$42.6 million.

20 The next issue is the Rainy Day
21 Fund. PICA has long recommended the City
22 should establish such a fund. A Rainy
23 Day Fund would help the City build a
24 contingency against the effects of
25 downturns in the economy or other

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 potential events that could have a
3 negative impact on the General Fund.

4 This Plan does not recommend the
5 establishment of a Rainy Day Fund.

6 The City's tax structure: As
7 has been documented in a number of
8 analyses, the City's tax structure puts
9 it at a competitive disadvantage. For a
10 variety of reasons, taxes in Philadelphia
11 are substantially higher than taxes in
12 other cities. In order to narrow the
13 gap, the City must realign its tax rate
14 so as to be in line with other
15 jurisdictions. The Plan slightly
16 accelerates the business privilege tax
17 cuts included in last year's Plan, but
18 does not significantly narrow the
19 competitive disadvantage. The total
20 value over five years of the accelerated
21 cuts is \$24 million. The Administration
22 has proposed legislation that would lock
23 those rates into place for three years,
24 but as described during testimony before
25 City Council in November, PICA believes

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the benefits of having a predictable set
3 of tax rates makes it prudent to have tax
4 rates that are set in law for the life of
5 the Five-Year Plan.

6 The Plan also proposes to
7 eliminate the low-income tax credit that
8 was enacted two years ago. If that
9 credit is not eliminated, the
10 Administration will have to reduce
11 revenue estimates by 15 million in FY10
12 and 30 million in FY11.

13 The next issue I want to talk
14 about is the unfunded pension liability,
15 which is too large and has been growing.
16 As PICA recommended, the City has lowered
17 the fund's investment earnings assumption
18 from nine percent to eight and
19 three-quarters. That change reduces the
20 risk the City will miss its earnings
21 assumption, but even at eight and
22 three-quarters, the City's earnings
23 assumption is well above the median of
24 eight percent in other cities
25 recommended.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 And while we're happy that the
3 City took that action, the Plan does not
4 propose implementation of any of the
5 pension fund benefits restructuring
6 recommendations included in the pension
7 paper. Changes to the pension benefit
8 formula are essential if the City is to
9 reduce its unfunded pension liability
10 without incurring dramatic increases in
11 pension costs.

12 And, finally, infrastructure.
13 The City is grossly underfunding its
14 infrastructure maintenance and
15 improvements. The FY07 to FY11 Plan
16 includes the same insufficient level of
17 funding for infrastructure as did last
18 year's Plan. An analysis by the City
19 Planning Commission said the City needed
20 to invest \$185 million annually to keep
21 its infrastructure in good condition.
22 Instead, the Capital Program includes
23 only \$52 million in FY07, with slightly
24 lower amounts from FY08 through FY11.
25 It's likely that there will eventually be

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 substantial costs stemming from the
3 Administration's failure to invest in its
4 infrastructure.

5 That concludes my testimony,
6 and we'd be happy to answer any
7 questions.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
9 you very much.

10 Mr. Dubow, you did not include
11 the \$25 million the Administration has
12 included in the revenues of the Five-Year
13 Plan for patrolling state highways. Does
14 this mean that PICA believes the City
15 will receive these funds? And I know
16 that's one of Councilman Rizzo's
17 questions.

18 MR. DUBOW: From our
19 discussions of people and from looking at
20 last year's state budget, we believe that
21 what the state will do is patrol the
22 highway with its own officers. So what
23 the City would need to do is take those
24 revenues out of the Plan, because I don't
25 believe they're going to get them, and to

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 keep the Plan balanced, make a
3 corresponding reduction in the number of
4 officers who would have been patrolling
5 the highways.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
7 you.

8 The Administration has proposed
9 the repeal of what has become known as
10 the Cohen bill. I'm sure you remember
11 that.

12 MR. DUBOW: Yes.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Is
14 there any reason as to why you have not
15 included that in your list of concerns?

16 MR. DUBOW: Our assumption was
17 that one way or the other, that issue
18 will resolve during the Council process,
19 and if the bill is not repealed, then the
20 Administration would have to make changes
21 to the Plan to keep it in balance.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: What
23 is that, \$46 million?

24 MR. DUBOW: It's roughly \$45
25 million over the last two years of the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Plan.

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
4 you.

5 The Chair recognizes Councilman
6 Kenney.

7 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: It's 45 or
8 42?

9 MR. DUBOW: It's about 45 over
10 two years.

11 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: That most
12 likely would go immediately back into the
13 economy, in my estimation. I mean, it's
14 going to be a lot of money for people
15 that are getting back to buy treasury
16 bills. I would suspect that the
17 necessities of life will be purchased as
18 a result of that tax reduction, things
19 like appliances and clothing and things
20 that people need to survive, right back
21 into the economy. So I think the
22 analysis on that particular bill needs to
23 be done in that regard as opposed to just
24 the loss of the tax revenue.

25 I may be alone in this, but

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 isn't his testimony somewhat scary? I
3 don't get the impression that the same
4 level of urgency that should be here
5 relative to this testimony is here. I
6 mean, these revenues that he has
7 articulated are extremely speculative,
8 and I don't know how we even in good
9 conscience allow this to go forward.

10 The question I have for PICA
11 and the Board is, as Sean Connery said to
12 Kevin Costner in the Untouchables, what
13 are you prepared to do? I mean, we've
14 heard this kind of testimony before, not
15 I guess at this particular urgency, but
16 what is within PICA's ability or
17 authority to effect a change in this
18 whole situation?

19 MR. DUBOW: Let me try to
20 answer it this way: If the Plan is not
21 changed from the way it looks now, we as
22 a staff would propose to the Board that
23 they not approve the Plan.

24 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: What
25 happens if the Plan is not approved by

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the Board?

3 MR. DUBOW: The City then has
4 to take corrective action to demonstrate
5 that it can bring it back into balance.
6 If it doesn't, eventually the state
7 begins withholding funds.

8 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Do you see
9 that scenario as a potential?

10 MR. DUBOW: It's a potential if
11 the City doesn't make changes to its
12 Plan. Our hope is that the City does.

13 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: And what is
14 the time line you're looking at to make
15 this decision?

16 MR. DUBOW: We have 30 days
17 from when the Plan is officially
18 submitted to us to make that decision.

19 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: And how
20 many days have ticked off the clock?

21 MR. DUBOW: It has not been
22 officially submitted to us.

23 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: It doesn't
24 have to be submitted until we pass it?

25 MR. DUBOW: Right.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So if we
3 send this over, the clock starts ticking
4 and you guys will decide whether to
5 approve it or not?

6 MR. DUBOW: That's correct.

7 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I want to
8 go back to another looming fiscal
9 concern. That's the City's pension
10 liability. We had extensive debate when
11 the Pension Board was here, and the
12 Administration gave us the impression
13 that by changing the earnings assumption
14 and investing in, of all things, real
15 estate at a time when real estate is
16 beginning its slide the other way, we
17 would correct the unfunded liability
18 problem. Could you share your thoughts
19 on that issue?

20 MR. DUBOW: I think that's
21 overly optimistic. I don't think that
22 those actions by themselves would correct
23 the unfunded liability problem. They
24 might help around the edges. I think in
25 the long term, in order to get at that

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 problem without increasing the City's
3 costs exponentially, you have to look at
4 changing the benefits.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I know you
6 talked a bit about benefits for
7 pensioners going forward.

8 MR. DUBOW: Yes; not for
9 existing pensioners. It's not really
10 clear that you can do that under existing
11 law, but for new employees.

12 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Has PICA
13 attempted an analysis of that --

14 MR. DUBOW: Yes.

15 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: -- what
16 would be necessary going forward with new
17 employees?

18 MR. DUBOW: We have. We did a
19 paper that we released in December that
20 contains a number of recommendations for
21 changing benefits.

22 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Has that
23 been circulated to anyone?

24 MR. DUBOW: It was circulated
25 to Councilmembers and it was put on our

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 website.

3 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I want to
4 go back to the issue now of
5 infrastructure and capital expenditures.
6 I mean, it seems in many ways that -- I
7 have this discussion with Councilman
8 Nutter -- that we're asking to go into
9 debt for an additional \$250 million or so
10 and only putting 50 of that towards what
11 we already own and need to maintain, and
12 most of the other money is going to
13 projects that may be or intended to go to
14 projects that may be well meaning and
15 worthwhile, but we seem to be ignoring
16 totally, almost totally, the existing
17 infrastructure of the City. What effect
18 is that going to have on us long term?

19 MR. DUBOW: Over the long term,
20 it will mean that the condition of City
21 facilities will decline.

22 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: And get
23 more expensive to correct.

24 MR. DUBOW: And get more
25 expensive to correct or get to the point

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 where they're not usable. So you'll have
3 a choice of putting in major investments
4 or not using facilities.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: That's all
6 for now.

7 Thank you, Madam President.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
9 you.

10 The Chair recognizes Councilman
11 Rizzo.

12 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Councilman
13 Kenney's statement just reminded me of a
14 statement this morning. So I don't know.
15 Maybe when Mr. Dubow is finished, the
16 Budget Director can come forward.

17 This morning in the media, the
18 Capital Programs Office Executive,
19 Mr. Hess, was quoted, and the report, and
20 I'm paraphrasing, is that there's parts
21 of the building, City Hall building, that
22 are falling into the sidewalk and that
23 they had to go to the extreme to put
24 netting around some of these attachments,
25 architectural attachments to the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 building. Obviously they're concerned
3 about the public safety of the building
4 falling into the footpath.

5 I just can't imagine that there
6 isn't money available, and we have to
7 have an executive of the Administration
8 go to the media and say that the building
9 is falling onto the sidewalk. I mean,
10 that really gives a lot of confidence to
11 people that walk around this area, that
12 they had to put nets around this stuff
13 because there's no money to repair it. I
14 mean, I think that's your point.

15 MR. DUBOW: Yes.

16 COUNCILMAN RIZZIO: So when
17 you're finished, I'd like the Budget
18 Director come and explain why we can't
19 take care of public safety. I mean,
20 that's all we need to have, is someone
21 injured or killed as a result of an
22 object falling from this building.

23 Thank you, Madam Chair. I'd
24 appreciate that after Mr. Dubow the
25 Budget Director come up to address the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 fact that we've got a dangerous condition
3 here at City Hall reported in the media
4 today, what we're going to do about it.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Okay.
6 Do you want an answer now?

7 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I can wait
8 until Mr. Dubow is finished.

9 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Okay.
10 Fine.

11 The Chair recognizes Councilman
12 Nutter.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Thank you,
14 Madam Chair.

15 Mr. Dubow, thank you for your
16 comments and for your letter.

17 I'd like to focus in on two
18 areas. One is on the unfunded pension
19 liability.

20 Either based on the Five-Year
21 Plan or any discussions that you're able
22 to discuss, has there been any proposal
23 to significantly attack this particular
24 issue in the current Five-Year Plan?

25 MR. DUBOW: The Plan includes a

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 proposal to reduce the earnings
3 assumption on the pension fund, which
4 will help make our earnings assumption
5 look a little more like those on other
6 funds. I don't think they were really
7 proposals that got at the structural --
8 the long-term unfunded liability.

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And in your
10 opinion, what kind of actions would need
11 to take place in order to get to the
12 long-term structural problem?

13 MR. DUBOW: I think you need to
14 look at the benefits that new employees
15 receive and look at changing them. I
16 think you also probably want to start
17 offering a defined contribution plan in
18 addition to the defined benefit plan.
19 The key benefit of that is that it really
20 switches the investment risk over from
21 the employer to the employee. At the
22 same time you do that, you need to make
23 sure that you make investment counseling,
24 good investment counseling, available to
25 employees.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And are you
3 suggesting that solely for new employees
4 or for any current employee who might
5 want to make -- I mean, why would a
6 current employee make a shift?

7 MR. DUBOW: It depends on how
8 long they've been in the system and how
9 old they are. Depending on your age and
10 your years of service, it may make sense
11 to go into a defined contribution if you
12 think that investing in yourself will be
13 better for you in the long run.

14 And to answer the first part of
15 your question, I think that should be
16 offered to new and existing employees as
17 an option.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Short of
19 that, it sounds like there needs to be
20 some -- we're presently at what's
21 referred to, I guess, as the minimum
22 municipal obligation level --

23 MR. DUBOW: That's correct.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: -- in terms
25 of payment? And the current unfunded

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 liability level is?

3 MR. DUBOW: We are at about 60
4 percent funded.

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Is there a
6 standard in the pension industry as to
7 where we should be?

8 MR. DUBOW: I think --

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Other than
10 100.

11 MR. DUBOW: Well, I think it's
12 70 percent you're able to pay for all
13 current employees and retirees, but not
14 future employees. So you want to be at
15 at least 70 percent.

16 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Have you
17 had an opportunity to develop a schedule
18 or have you taken a look at a schedule?
19 What would it take over ten or 15 years,
20 I guess, to get to 70 percent?

21 MR. DUBOW: I've seen --

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And is that
23 an appropriate time frame or is it a
24 shorter time frame?

25 MR. DUBOW: I've seen a

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 schedule from an actuary that shows if
3 you paid at what's called the City's
4 funding policy, the policy we had before
5 we switched to the minimum municipal
6 obligation, that within five years, you'd
7 be to about 66 percent. It didn't go
8 beyond that, but I'm assuming at the way
9 it was growing, it would probably get you
10 there within five to ten years.

11 Now, there's substantial costs
12 to that. It's probably about \$60 million
13 a year in the General Fund.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Could you,
15 and if you had to work with others, could
16 you work to develop a schedule and
17 forward it to the Chair that would show
18 the City reaching the 70 percent funded
19 level in a ten-year period of time?

20 MR. DUBOW: Yes. We can
21 definitely look at that, and it would
22 require working with the City's actuary
23 and people at the Pension Board.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. The
25 second area I wanted to look at, you

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 mentioned about infrastructure. We had
3 some conversation in these Chambers
4 during the capital budget hearing. The
5 \$52 million for FY07 may be one of the
6 lowest capital budgets in a long time.
7 On the other hand, by your testimony, and
8 I think it came out at that hearing, City
9 Planning Commission based on, I guess,
10 some kind of infrastructure assessment or
11 capital improvement needs has the City
12 needing to invest about \$185 million?

13 MR. DUBOW: That's correct.

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Annually?

15 MR. DUBOW: Annually to keep
16 City facilities in good condition.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: At the same
18 time, this year it's also proposed that
19 we separately and, I guess, through quasi
20 public agency or at least technically off
21 the books, borrow upwards of \$150
22 million, 65 to go to art and culture
23 organizations for capital, 65 for
24 commercial corridor improvement. It's
25 not particularly clear where the other 20

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 goes, but let's assume that between
3 issuance costs and maybe there's some
4 side program.

5 I mean, given what we're
6 proposing to borrow, given what our needs
7 are and then this separate proposed
8 borrowing, how do you either reconcile
9 that or do you have an opinion about the
10 current proposed borrowing schedule?

11 MR. DUBOW: We start by saying
12 everything in the \$150 million seems like
13 things that are worthy and beneficial.
14 That said, it seems -- I've been trying
15 to force an analogy on my mind in it. In
16 some ways it's like putting an addition
17 on your house while the roof is leaking.
18 The addition may help your house, but if
19 the core of your house is going to start
20 to crumble because of the leak, you
21 haven't done yourself much good in the
22 long run.

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Although I
24 think at least within the 65 for art and
25 culture, some of the anticipated spending

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 is on facilities owned by the City.

3 MR. DUBOW: I think that's
4 correct. I haven't seen what the
5 detail -- I haven't seen the detail of
6 what the 65 would be for.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well,
8 neither have we. Don't feel bad.

9 Given the numbers that you have
10 laid out, and I was in and out of the
11 room, but when you go through this
12 document, for round number purposes,
13 you're suggesting that this proposed
14 Five-Year Plan in front of us has
15 anywhere from, is it, \$480 million to
16 \$550 million in questionable --

17 MR. DUBOW: Well, we looked at
18 it in a couple of ways. We looked at if
19 you took out the items that we think are
20 clearly speculative, if you took those
21 out, you wind up with about a \$330
22 million problem and including about a
23 50 --

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: These are
25 items that are speculative on the revenue

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 side?

3 MR. DUBOW: Mostly on the
4 revenue side. There's one expenditure
5 item, which is a reduction in health
6 insurance costs.

7 In addition to that, we think
8 there are some other items that are risky
9 in that there's more chance they'll
10 happen, but there's still a substantial
11 risk they won't. If you took those items
12 out of the Plan, then you get to a \$480
13 million problem. And on top of that, if
14 there's even a one percent increase in
15 salaries, a one percent annual increase
16 in salaries beyond Fiscal Year '08 when
17 the current collective bargaining
18 agreements expire, then you get to about
19 550 million.

20 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Last
21 question. I'm assuming this has been
22 shared with the City Administration?

23 MR. DUBOW: Yes, it has. We
24 distributed it to City officials the same
25 time we distributed it to Council

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 yesterday.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Has there
4 been any reaction? Do they agree or
5 disagree?

6 MR. DUBOW: We haven't heard
7 back from them. We only gave it to them
8 yesterday, so they haven't had much time.

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I
10 understand. Okay. Thank you. This will
11 make things that much more interesting.
12 Thank you.

13 Thank you, Madam President.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
15 You're welcome.

16 Are there any other questions
17 or comments of Mr. Dubow?

18 (No response.)

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
20 you very much. We appreciate your coming
21 in.

22 MR. DUBOW: Thank you again for
23 inviting us.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
25 you.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 May I ask Ms. Reed to please
3 approach the witness table.

4 Councilman Rizzo, would you
5 repeat your question, please?

6 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you.

7 I understand yesterday during
8 the Finance Committee hearing that the
9 Capital Budget Office indicated that
10 there were some issues associated with
11 this building that, in their opinion,
12 were very dangerous. Are you familiar
13 with that testimony?

14 MS. REED: Dianne Reed, Budget
15 Director.

16 Yes. I was listening on the
17 squawk box.

18 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: And I
19 understand what that's all about, the
20 capital budget for 2006, but short of
21 putting nets up there to catch whatever
22 may fall onto the roadway or the
23 sidewalk, do you know what the long-term
24 plan is to address this? Because I don't
25 know how long the life expectancy of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 safety nets to catch objects that are
3 attached to this building will function
4 appropriately.

5 What is the plan? I asked you
6 to get Mr. --

7 MS. REED: Tustin. I have
8 requested him to come here. He's in
9 another meeting. He's trying to make it
10 over here.

11 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: How do we
12 deal? This is, I think, a very serious
13 issue.

14 MS. REED: I can give you a
15 high-level response to that, and, that
16 is, that we need the loan authorization
17 to pass or we'll run out of money to
18 continue the City Hall restoration in
19 August. And the long-term plan to
20 address problems like the crumbling
21 facade is to complete the facade
22 restoration.

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I understand
24 that, but if this is for effect to get
25 our attention, it has. I would think

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 that Capital Programs, Mr. Tustin, would
3 be able to figure out a way short of
4 putting nets up to catch these
5 projectiles or these attachments to the
6 building, they need to get a little bit
7 more creative to get this problem
8 resolved, because I'm not so sure -- and
9 I had a person e-mail me indicating
10 they're not so sure after a month or so
11 with weather, I don't know what they put
12 up there to catch these devices or how
13 heavy they are. I mean, we could have
14 someone killed or seriously injured,
15 probably killed if they're hit with an
16 object that falls from this very tall
17 building.

18 Again, you're the Budget
19 Director, and I understand you're not the
20 right person to be asking this question
21 of, but I think they might come to you
22 and ask you where to get some of the
23 money until the other issue is resolved,
24 to get these repairs done or get the
25 equipment removed or the architectural

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 attachments removed from the building
3 until we figure all this out. I mean, I
4 think it's terribly embarrassing to an
5 Administration that says that they've got
6 attachments to a building called City
7 Hall that may kill you.

8 MS. REED: Well, the entire
9 project costs hundreds of millions of
10 dollars, and I'm not familiar with
11 exactly the part of the building, so I
12 think Mr. Tustin really is the person
13 that you want, and we'll get him to
14 respond in writing if he doesn't get here
15 before this hearing is over.

16 COUNCILMAN RIZZIO: Because
17 we're going to have to get him back to
18 talk about this and to find out exactly
19 what his plan is, Public Property's plan
20 is. And if putting the nets up is the
21 answer, then that's the answer. But we
22 have the Fire Department, et cetera, so I
23 don't know if it will be appropriate,
24 since he's not here, to hold him here to
25 the end or interrupt the Fire Department

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 or other operating departments. But we
3 need to talk about more about this,
4 because I'm concerned. Thank you.

5 Thank you, Madam Chair.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

7 You're welcome.

8 The stenographer would like a
9 ten-minute break. So we will stand in
10 recess for ten minutes.

11 (Short recess.)

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: We're
13 now resuming the public hearing of the
14 Committee of the Whole.

15 Mr. Tustin, would you mind
16 approaching the witness table, please.
17 Thank you.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Was I next?

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

20 Mr. Tustin, just a moment, please.

21 I thought that Councilman Rizzo
22 had asked --

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I got a
24 question for Ms. Reed. We went on a
25 break. I assumed she was coming back.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Is
3 Ms. Reed here?

4 Mr. Tustin, you could sit
5 there. It doesn't matter.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Plenty of
7 room.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Good
9 afternoon, Ms. Reed. Please identify
10 yourself for the record.

11 MS. REED: Dianne Reed, Budget
12 Director.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: The
14 Chair recognizes Councilman Nutter.

15 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Thank you,
16 Madam Chair.

17 Ms. Reed, you were here earlier
18 when Mr. Dubow and other PICA
19 representatives were at the table; is
20 that right?

21 MS. REED: Yes, sir.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And you
23 have a copy of their letter, I believe
24 it's dated March 6th, to the Council
25 President.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 MS. REED: Yes. I read it this
3 morning.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: And
5 recognizing that you may have just
6 received the letter this morning or read
7 it this morning, in the back there are
8 what appear to be five issues which, as
9 best I can tell, are not new issues, as I
10 believe they were raised a couple months
11 back by PICA in the context of the City's
12 announcement or maybe it was PICA's
13 announcement, I can't remember, on the
14 pretty significant anticipated positive
15 fund balance. I think this was back in
16 the fall. Do you recall that?

17 MS. REED: Yes.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So
19 notwithstanding the fact that you may
20 have received the document yesterday, it
21 re-raises issues that are probably about
22 three or four months old, and so in that
23 light -- which I will then assume because
24 you're our Budget Director, you read the
25 document back at that time -- can you

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 comment on these five items? And they
3 would be long-term obligations, Rainy Day
4 Fund, City's tax structure, unfunded
5 pension liability and infrastructure.

6 MS. REED: Yes.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What's the
8 Administration position on these critical
9 issues?

10 MS. REED: I will try to
11 respond, but I wanted to start with an
12 analogy. Mr. Dubow picked the analogy of
13 adding an addition to a house while the
14 roof is leaking, and I would say that if
15 you're in a race and you have a racing
16 car and you have the opportunity to put a
17 new engine in it or fix some rust on a
18 door that might affect you in three
19 years' time, which would you choose to do
20 for competitive purposes?

21 But as to specifics, long
22 term --

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Is that a
24 trick question? Is there like a real
25 answer to that?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 MS. REED: No. No. No; just
3 something to think about.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Engine in a
5 car versus rust on a door. Is that where
6 we are?

7 MS. REED: Yes.

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

9 MS. REED: Or a leaky roof on
10 the car. But I think that the spending
11 proposals of the Administration are
12 intended to help prime the economic
13 engine of the City to help us carry the
14 economic success that we are experiencing
15 so far and the notoriety that we have to
16 the next level, and a number of the items
17 that are in the PICA list are risks to
18 the Plan, but they are mostly in the out
19 years and they are items that we feel are
20 important as goals for us to achieve for
21 the City's future fiscal health also.

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I think I
23 better understand. You would consider
24 these five items to be the rust on the
25 door?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 MS. REED: No, not -- no. I'm
3 saying many of the items that are in the
4 highest risk category are in the out
5 years. They will not affect '07 and '08,
6 but they do affect the balance of the
7 whole Five-Year Plan. That is what I was
8 trying to draw attention to.

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. I
10 appreciate that. And if I were 98 years
11 old, I possibly might not worry too much
12 about the out years. But I'm not. I'm
13 48. So I think we actually have some
14 reason to be concerned about the out
15 years, right?

16 MS. REED: Yes, we are
17 concerned about the out years.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Let's talk
19 about the five items.

20 MS. REED: Long-term debt, the
21 City's long-term obligations are high if
22 you include the unfunded liability. For
23 the purposes of rating agencies, you
24 could assume that our debt-to-revenue
25 ratio is actually much lower, which is

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the acceptable standard for some of them,
3 and the actual debt cost per year after
4 the first year is 12.15, not 13.5.

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So you're
6 saying they're off by a million dollars?
7 This is additional?

8 MS. REED: Right. So just
9 slightly overstated. But, I mean, on the
10 whole, the City's debt-to-revenue ratio,
11 if you take out the unfunded liability,
12 is well within the range of many other
13 jurisdictions. So we looked at this --

14 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: But I don't
15 think we can take out the unfunded
16 liability.

17 MS. REED: We looked at the
18 issue of what additional increment the
19 new borrowing adds to our debt-to-revenue
20 ratio, and it does make us a little
21 higher at the upper end of the range if
22 you're looking at a debt-to-revenue ratio
23 that includes the unfunded liability, but
24 if you take that out, then we're in a
25 good place.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I
3 understand that, but Ms. Reed, we'll
4 spend many days together. I mean, that
5 would be like saying for my own
6 debt-to-equity ratio, if you took out the
7 mortgage on my house, I'd have a lot of
8 money. Yeah, but that's not realistic.
9 What are you talking about?

10 MS. REED: Well, this is about
11 do you or do you not do the \$150 million
12 borrowing based on an idea --

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I didn't
14 ask you that question.

15 MS. REED: -- of how we look to
16 the marketplace or our fiscal health or
17 anything else.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I
19 understand that, but I didn't ask you
20 that question. I know you have developed
21 this --

22 MS. REED: Well, you asked me
23 to comment, so that left it kind of
24 open-ended.

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: -- sense of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 anticipating my question. Okay. All
3 right.

4 MS. REED: Rainy Day Fund,
5 Rainy Day Fund would be a good thing.
6 We've taken a look at this. It was not
7 selected for the suite of proposals for
8 this year because it does restrict
9 spending opportunities in a way that
10 would not allow us to do something really
11 creative, as has been proposed this year.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: When do you
13 think it will make it into the suite of
14 options?

15 MS. REED: I don't know.

16 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I'm sorry.
17 Point of information.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: The
19 Chair recognizes Councilman Kenney for a
20 point of information.

21 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I am sure
22 this is prior to your time, but didn't
23 the Administration oppose a Rainy Day
24 Fund ordinance that I submitted and was
25 defeated and they came and testified

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 against it?

3 MS. REED: That was before my
4 time. I know there was one.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: From an
6 historic institutional perspective, the
7 Administration never supported a Rainy
8 Day Fund. They actively sought to defeat
9 it with testimony and phone calls and
10 vote no. I mean, I don't know how you
11 can sit there and say that they support
12 it when they never supported it. As a
13 matter of fact, I have an ordinance
14 that's still spending coming to the
15 Finance Committee for a hearing, and
16 maybe the opportunity to show that you
17 support it now is --

18 MS. REED: What I was saying
19 is, it was examined and it is not in the
20 budget because it was not selected.

21 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: What you
22 said was that the Administration supports
23 it, it would be a good thing, but they
24 chose not to do it.

25 MS. REED: I said I personally

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 could see that it has value, but it was
3 not selected because it constrains
4 expenditure too much.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: We don't
6 want to constrain spending, God forbid.
7 You know, a good legacy is also fiscal
8 soundness. It's not only just projects;
9 it's fiscal stability. That's a good
10 legacy, too. So keep that in mind.

11 I'm sorry, Madam President.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That's
13 okay.

14 Tax structure.

15 MS. REED: This passage seems
16 to suggest, and I did ask Rob about this
17 yesterday, that we should accelerate the
18 tax cuts even faster than we've proposed
19 to do this year. There are tax cuts that
20 are in the budget through 2015 for the
21 wage tax, and we have shown and have
22 included in our budget projections a
23 pattern beyond just the three years that
24 are in law to the end of the Five-Year
25 Plan, and those are at a pace that we can

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 adjust our spending to with hopefully as
3 little trauma as possible, although what
4 we had to do last year illustrates that's
5 not working perfectly. And if we start
6 to accelerate cuts even more rapidly, we
7 will be looking at many years when we
8 have to consider truly draconian cuts in
9 services.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: All right.
11 That's in maintaining the party line that
12 any reduction in tax rates automatically
13 leads to service cuts, because there's
14 obviously no benefit to --

15 MS. REED: I would not say
16 there's obviously no benefit, because I
17 would dare say, although nobody has done
18 the study to prove it, that part of the
19 reason why property values have increased
20 is that the wage tax has gone down,
21 because the contrary has been held --

22 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I think
23 that was --

24 MS. REED: -- in the literature
25 for many decades that the reason

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 Philadelphia's property values were so
3 low was because the wage tax was so high.
4 That has been well known. So you would
5 think that the reverse would also be
6 true.

7 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So is it
8 your position that because we're cutting
9 the wage tax, that's why property values
10 are going up?

11 MS. REED: I think it has a
12 role in that, yeah.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. Is
14 that a good thing?

15 MS. REED: Yes, that's a good
16 thing. And also we need to cut the wage
17 tax because of the competitive contrast
18 with the suburbs around here where the
19 wage tax is five times any rate around
20 us.

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well,
22 aren't we slightly uncompetitive on the
23 business tax side, too?

24 MS. REED: We are uncompetitive
25 on the business side tax as well, not on

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the real estate tax.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Even though
4 BPT revenues are up, correct?

5 MS. REED: BPT revenues are up.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: What do you
7 attribute that to?

8 MS. REED: I attribute it
9 partly to the fact that businesses have
10 been more profitable, which is reflected
11 by the higher NI rates, relative NI hit
12 on paying the tax now that the gross
13 receipts side has been reduced, so that
14 in fact, the tax proceeds will depend
15 more on profitability than they have in
16 the past, and, fortunately, '05 turned
17 out and early '06 to be quite profitable.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.
19 Pension liability.

20 MS. REED: We do have an
21 unfunded liability. The main issue with
22 the unfunded liability, I think, really
23 is the risk issue, which is all based on
24 how many people are going to retire and
25 whether the City can afford to pay for

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 their retirement benefit should that
3 occur in a large group.

4 We are ten percent from fully
5 funded at 60 percent. It would be better
6 to be at 70 percent. I think we need to
7 work our way there. We have talked with
8 the actuaries about the --

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Hold on for
10 a second. I thought at least from
11 Mr. Dubow, I thought 70 percent allowed
12 you to at least take care of the current
13 workforce. That's not fully funded.

14 MS. REED: That's true, too.
15 That's also true. No, but 70 percent is
16 considered to be full funding as a
17 thumbnail gauge.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So what's
19 the Administration plan to get to 70
20 percent?

21 MS. REED: We will, I guess,
22 annually be looking at our earnings
23 assumption and see whether we can move it
24 up or down, because optimally the
25 earnings for the fund would have to keep

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 it stable and so there would be more
3 money there.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well,
5 you're proposing to reduce it. Doesn't
6 that actually result in spending more
7 money?

8 MS. REED: Yes, it does, but I
9 mean both things have an impact on the
10 fund's ability to pay.

11 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. So
12 let's go back. What is it that's
13 proposed in this Five-Year Plan that's
14 going to lead toward a more fully funded
15 pension plan?

16 MS. REED: Well, dropping the
17 earnings assumption from 9 percent to
18 8.75 has increased the payment that we're
19 making. So, in fact, we're putting more
20 into the fund as we would if we were
21 assuming another policy like the one the
22 City formerly had in place.

23 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Could you
24 forward to the Chair a comparative
25 schedule between what the payments would

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 be or what payments you would make based
3 on the 9 percent actuarial assumption
4 versus the 8.75, and simultaneously with
5 that comparison on the same lines side by
6 side show the amount of, depending on how
7 you want to do it, either the funded or
8 the unfunded liability and what those
9 different schedules result in ten, 15, 20
10 years down the line.

11 MS. REED: We can do that.

12 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I know you
13 could.

14 Infrastructure.

15 MS. REED: The combination of
16 low assessments and the constitutional
17 debt limit that we have has been
18 constraining the amount of money that we
19 have to spend every year. So that I
20 think that if the City goes to full
21 valuation and we begin to see that also
22 creeping into the constitutional limit,
23 which we can't really do anything about,
24 that we should, as each year is added,
25 see our opportunity to spend more money

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 and increase. Our only alternative in
3 the short run given that we have the
4 constraints in place is to pay for
5 infrastructure out of the operating
6 budget. Then that would result in a lot
7 of tough decision-making.

8 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, let
9 me ask this question. This will be my
10 last question. Our own City Planning
11 Commission says the City needs to spend
12 \$185 million annually to keep our own
13 infrastructure in good condition. That's
14 one. Do you agree with that?

15 MS. REED: I'm sure that they
16 have done a good analysis.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: The current
18 budget proposal is to spend \$52 million
19 in FY07 for capital on our own facilities
20 and at the same time there's an
21 off-the-books transaction for \$150
22 million in borrowing for in all but a
23 couple instances, I believe, items that
24 are not City-owned facilities.

25 How do you justify the \$150

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 million off-the-books borrowing in the
3 context of, I say only, only proposing to
4 spend \$52 million on City-related
5 facilities when our own Planning
6 Commission says we should spend \$185
7 million?

8 MS. REED: Well, that was
9 really a policy decision to embark on a
10 borrowing to help stimulate the City's
11 economy through arts and culture and
12 neighborhood corridors. So the question
13 would be would you rather have spent all
14 that money on infrastructure and really
15 have not had the opportunity to increase
16 our rate of growth.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, let's
18 go back to your analogy. When are we
19 going to fix the rusty door on your car?
20 I mean, at what point? I mean, all this
21 later years, back end, down the road, I
22 don't have to worry about it, somebody
23 else will. I mean, there is a debt.
24 There is a time when someone is going to
25 pay for the deferred maintenance, the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 neglect, the let's-just-have-a-ball,
3 spend it now and we'll worry about all of
4 our own stuff later.

5 I mean, we've been through this
6 a couple times where we have neglected
7 all of our own infrastructure, paid
8 exorbitant amounts of money to
9 subsequently fix it. What is the
10 justification? I mean, what's the
11 economic impact? Has someone done an
12 analysis of what the economic impact will
13 be of the \$150 million borrowing?

14 MS. REED: Well, yeah. I mean,
15 part of that is known, and that is the
16 impact on the Art Museum, because the Art
17 Museum --

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That's 30.

19 MS. REED: -- will lose its
20 accreditation.

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: That's 30.

22 MS. REED: Right. That's 30 of
23 it. I don't know if a study has been
24 done on the economic impact of the
25 neighborhood corridors part of the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 project.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Do you have
4 a schedule for the other \$35 million in
5 art and culture spending?

6 MS. REED: No. I'm not
7 participating in deciding what the
8 projects are.

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: I'm sorry?

10 MS. REED: I am not
11 participating in deciding what the
12 projects are. Is that what you meant?

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Deciding,
14 know of, might be aware of, were you
15 possibly in a meeting where it kind of
16 might have been mentioned?

17 MS. REED: No, I have not been.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

19 Well, what I'd like to ask you to do is,
20 first, if you could forward to the Chair
21 a fuller response when you've had some
22 opportunity, but kind of soon, to the
23 various items laid out in the six-page
24 letter from PICA to the Council
25 President. And, second, Ms. Reed, I know

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 you to be a person of seriousness with
3 regard to your job, a tremendous quest
4 for knowledge and information. Have you
5 asked anyone how the other \$35 million on
6 the art and culture side would be spent?
7 I mean, as the Budget Director, do you
8 kind of want to know?

9 MS. REED: I'm curious, but
10 it's really being decided by the people
11 who make the economic development policy
12 decisions.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Who are
14 they?

15 MS. REED: It would be the
16 Chief of Staff, the Commerce Director and
17 others.

18 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: He's at the
19 table and I'll take advantage.

20 Mr. Tustin, you're the Capital
21 Program Director, right? Do you know
22 what the schedule is on those same items?

23 MR. TUSTIN: On the \$150
24 million?

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Yes.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 MR. TUSTIN: No, I do not know
3 the schedule on that funding yet.

4 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: At all?

5 MR. TUSTIN: Excuse me?

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: At all? No
7 information?

8 MR. TUSTIN: I do not have that
9 information.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. So,
11 Ms. Reed, you'll get a more formal
12 response to the PICA letter to the
13 Council President?

14 MS. REED: Yes, sir.

15 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay.

16 Thank you.

17 Thank you, Madam President.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
19 you.

20 Councilman Kenney, do you have
21 questions of Ms. Reed?

22 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Yes.

23 Just quickly on the pension
24 fund. You've testified that we're going
25 to reduce the earnings assumption from

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 9.0 to 8.75; is that correct?

3 MS. REED: Yes.

4 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Are you
5 revising the MMO?

6 MS. REED: That will be -- the
7 amount that we pay will be the MMO. That
8 will be the minimum municipal obligation,
9 actuarially determined.

10 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I
11 understand that. All we're doing here is
12 shifting the burden from the earnings to
13 the General Fund and not changing the
14 MMO; therefore, not making a dent in the
15 problem.

16 MS. REED: No. We are making a
17 larger payment.

18 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I
19 understand.

20 MS. REED: We've gone from 52
21 to about 60 percent coverage.

22 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: No doubt.
23 But if you're reducing the earnings
24 estimate and increasing the payment from
25 the General Fund so that it's a zero sum

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 gain, it's a zero sum gain. If you're
3 not increasing the minimum municipal
4 obligation, then you're not putting a
5 dent in the problem. You're just
6 shifting it from the earnings to the
7 General Fund. You shouldn't get credit
8 for reducing the earnings projection,
9 which the actuary does, that's their job,
10 so we pay more money out of the General
11 Fund. There's no overall decrease. It's
12 still the minimum obligation. You're
13 just shifting it from earnings to the
14 General Fund.

15 MS. REED: I'd rather have it
16 come out of earnings, yeah.

17 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So would I.
18 That leads me to my second question. I
19 called my investment broker the other day
20 and I inquired about a property I was
21 looking to perhaps acquire, and he almost
22 choked and said, Don't even think about
23 it, because the way the fed is going with
24 the interest rates, they had 20 minor
25 upticks over the last few months. He

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 said, Stay away from real estate. And
3 what I see is the Administration moving
4 in the direction of investing in real
5 estate to improve our earnings. Why are
6 we doing it now when real estate values
7 are going the other way overall?

8 MS. REED: I don't know
9 anything about the investment of real
10 estate.

11 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Well, that
12 was testified to by the Pension Board,
13 the Board of Pensions.

14 MS. REED: Yes. I actually
15 didn't hear that. I think I was,
16 unfortunately, on my Blackberry. I
17 apologize.

18 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: You got to
19 get rid of that Blackberry.

20 So there's really no overall
21 improvement to the condition of the fund
22 because we're simply paying the minimum
23 payment required by law; we're just
24 shifting it from the earnings to the
25 General Fund. Is that a safe assumption?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 MS. REED: Yes. That's what
3 happened.

4 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I don't
5 care what the actuary says. In reality,
6 we're not improving the condition of it.

7 MS. REED: Yes. The thing
8 about the earnings assumption is that we
9 had to change it because it was too high.

10 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: No doubt.
11 No doubt. But if we're only making up
12 the difference between the lost earnings
13 or the unrealized earnings and the
14 minimum municipal obligation, how are we
15 improving the condition of the fund?
16 We're not. We're paying our minimum
17 obligation. We're not moving anywhere
18 off of the 59 percent funded towards the
19 70. We're making the minimum payment and
20 we're not making any more money in
21 earnings.

22 MS. REED: I think what also is
23 happening is that the Board is holding
24 their money managers accountable for
25 increasingly improved financial

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 performance. So hopefully we'll get it
3 on the back end of it, which is --

4 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Now that
5 the horse is gone, we need to bard that
6 door.

7 I mean, again, I will reiterate
8 I think that in addition to the issues
9 discussed by Councilman Nutter and in
10 addition to the issues discussed by
11 Mr. Dubow, I'm going to harp on this
12 pension fund, because I'm telling you,
13 it's a weight around our neck. It's
14 going to sink us. You might not be here
15 to see it, but some of us will be, and
16 I'm not looking forward to going back to
17 1991.

18 Thank you.

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
20 you very much.

21 The Chair recognizes Councilman
22 Rizzo.

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
24 Madam Chair.

25 Mr. Tustin, I'm not a member of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 the Finance Committee, but I understand
3 you testified yesterday before the
4 Finance Committee, and you were quoted
5 this morning in the media of a very
6 dangerous condition that exists here at
7 City Hall, and I'm sure there's other
8 situations throughout other City-owned
9 property. But specifically the media
10 reports this morning and your testimony
11 yesterday that -- and I think you alleged
12 that the fact that there's been no
13 budget, capital budget, for 2006, that
14 the conditions here at City Hall, there
15 are certain attachments that you had to
16 put nets around to prevent them from
17 falling because they already have fallen
18 and could kill someone if they hit them
19 or seriously injure them. I hope that's
20 not just a statement.

21 Yeah, that could kill you.

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT Verna: Oh,
23 my.

24 MR. TUSTIN: Would you like to
25 see the actual --

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I got the
3 gist of it. That's part of the limestone
4 face of the cast iron.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Is
6 that what fell?

7 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: It looks
8 like an EP Henry paver.

9 MR. TUSTIN: A few pieces.

10 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I think your
11 statement was for effect. Don't tell us
12 that there isn't the money there to make
13 these repairs. There's money that's been
14 reprogrammed. Let's get to it and find
15 out why a dangerous condition -- you're
16 probably spending thousands, if not
17 hundreds of thousands of dollars,
18 eventually to put netting up. It's not
19 cheap to put steeple jacks on top of a
20 building to install netting that might
21 have a life of who knows how many months
22 or years because it's in the elements. I
23 don't know that.

24 But would you tell us the facts
25 on what is going on here, what you said

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 yesterday in the Finance Committee, which
3 I'm not a member or I would have been
4 there, and the actual condition of your
5 existing budget, your 2005 budget, to do
6 what needs to be done to make City Hall a
7 safe place?

8 MR. TUSTIN: Good afternoon,
9 Council. Rick Tustin, Capital Program
10 Director.

11 I did give testimony yesterday
12 in support of the FY06 loan authorization
13 that we will hope will be passed so that
14 it can get on the May ballot and we will
15 get some funding hopefully in July.

16 My references to City Hall
17 yesterday had to do with our exterior
18 restoration project that we've been in
19 the process of doing since the year 2000.
20 The project consists of, in general,
21 replacement of the roof because of roof
22 leaks, rusting of the cast iron, which is
23 around the top of the roof, which is some
24 of the articles I've just shown you, as
25 well as rotting windows and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 disintegration of the stone, again, a
3 piece that I've just shown you that has
4 fallen off the building, and statues
5 around the building, which we've lost
6 sections and pieces of those as well.

7 Over the years, there have been
8 these type of pieces that have fallen
9 from the building, luckily landed on the
10 rooftop of City Hall or in the gutter
11 system around City Hall. Recently, just
12 a year or so ago, we had a condition
13 happen on the south side of the building,
14 which is where we're working right now,
15 where we went up and retrieved actually,
16 I think it's, this 50-pound cast iron
17 ball, which is ornamental to the rooftop,
18 and at that time, a decision was made to
19 go through the rest of the roof and
20 around the exterior of the building and
21 to literally check all of the pieces to
22 make sure that they were secure. We
23 identified quite a few pieces that were
24 not secure, some pieces that were being
25 held on by gravity, quite frankly, and we

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 took the proactive means of either
3 strapping them with stainless steel
4 straps to hold them in place until we can
5 get to do the final fix or netting those
6 areas with a netting that's commonly used
7 around construction sites.

8 We feel at this point in time
9 that we've identified all of the pieces
10 and, in fact, those pieces are secure
11 temporarily until we have an opportunity
12 to get to those areas of work.

13 Now, in regards to the City
14 Hall exterior funding, in general, this
15 project started in 2000 and will probably
16 go through 2010. We've done a cash flow
17 for ten years to show what the cost will
18 be for the full duration of the project.
19 We've budgeted that amount over each
20 fiscal year so that we could stay, if you
21 will, ahead of the curve on cash to the
22 project. And, quite frankly, we've been
23 a little ahead of schedule and actually a
24 little bit more on budget than we
25 anticipated, which is good.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 When we came to this past July,
3 we had hoped to get the 2006 capital
4 funding, which I believe was \$5 million,
5 for the exterior of City Hall, and that
6 money didn't develop because of the loan
7 authorization not passed. What we were
8 able to do is take whatever funding we
9 still had in that capital line for City
10 Hall and reprogram it, as you just
11 suggested, in order to keep the project
12 going, and that's why we're still going
13 today.

14 Eighteen months ago when we bid
15 the southern portion of the project, we
16 bid it at one time as opposed to three
17 separate bids, because we figured we
18 could get better pricing, which we did,
19 and we knew that we could partially
20 certify that contract and do a third of
21 it at a time. In other words, fund a
22 third of that south side at a time, still
23 maintaining the good price because we bid
24 it a year and a half ago.

25 We're continuing that work

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 right now. We have just about exhausted
3 all of the prior year funds, '05 and
4 before, and if we do not get some
5 additional funding by August, the project
6 will stop. We were hoping that we would
7 get this '06 funding July 1st, which
8 would allow us to keep the project moving
9 forward.

10 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: But you're
11 not suggesting that this problem that you
12 identified here, the show and tell, is a
13 result of any funding issue; it is --

14 MR. TUSTIN: It is --

15 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Let me
16 finish my thought. You're talking about
17 what normally happens in a construction
18 project, where you begin something, you
19 identify a problem and deal with the
20 problem, and normally the project catches
21 up to itself. That's what's occurring
22 here, correct?

23 MR. TUSTIN: It was, but I
24 would say that not having the FY06
25 funding does have a direct impact on

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 intensifying the fact that the temporary
3 measures we've taken to hold everything
4 in place won't last forever, and the
5 longer we delay doing that work, the
6 greater the chances are that some of our
7 temporary measures could fail and we
8 could have a piece fall.

9 We feel that we were on
10 schedule, and that had we had gotten the
11 money on July 1st, we would have been
12 further along than we are now in doing
13 the exterior of the project, and, quite
14 frankly, we would have gotten to these
15 temporary Band-Aids holding things in
16 place sooner and made permanent repairs.

17 Without having an '06 budget,
18 and hopefully we'll have one in July, if
19 this doesn't happen and we go another
20 fiscal year without a budget, I truly
21 believe we have to go back and reevaluate
22 every one of those temporary measures
23 we've taken to secure these pieces to the
24 building, because temporary measures mean
25 temporary. And every year you delay it,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the chances are greater that it won't
3 last.

4 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: But right
5 now you can imagine that report in the
6 media today has concerned a lot of
7 people.

8 MR. TUSTIN: Well, I thought I
9 was pretty clear yesterday in saying that
10 the strapping and the netting was there
11 in place to hold everything and this was
12 a temporary measure that we had taken.

13 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: I'm not
14 talking about your Finance Committee
15 testimony. I'm talking about your media
16 interview.

17 MR. TUSTIN: Right.

18 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: You said
19 that in the media interview?

20 MR. TUSTIN: I did. I said the
21 same thing. I said that the temporary
22 measures that we took, we felt safe that
23 it would keep everything secure until we
24 caught up with the project, but that if
25 we did not get '06 funding this July, it

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 would have a definite impact on what we
3 did going forward.

4 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: This is
5 obviously a very good -- if you're going
6 to have a strategy to get people's
7 attention, obviously that is a very good
8 one, when you're talking about something,
9 no question, could kill a lot of people
10 if it weren't. And I compliment you for
11 making sure that the netting and
12 temporary fastening devices were
13 installed, at least in areas where you
14 believe there's a problem, but from my
15 experience, there's probably other areas
16 that you haven't identified that could
17 fail at any moment.

18 MR. TUSTIN: Well, we did an
19 extensive survey of the exterior of the
20 building, the structural engineers, and
21 we literally went over the whole exterior
22 of the building, and I'm fairly confident
23 that we've captured all of the major
24 areas of concern.

25 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Well, I feel

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 a lot better now knowing at least you've
3 done this, but I don't feel comfortable
4 that we have a situation like this that
5 is the Band-Aid approach, but I guess
6 it's better than not and having things
7 come down onto the roof or to the gutters
8 or to the, worse, the walkway of City
9 Hall.

10 MR. TUSTIN: Right. I'd feel a
11 whole lot better if we got that funding
12 in July 1st of '06.

13 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: Well, I
14 understand your strategy. It worked with
15 me at least.

16 MR. TUSTIN: I also wanted to
17 say that there were many other projects
18 that I mentioned yesterday that were
19 equally as concerning to us and that are
20 life and safety issues that need to be
21 addressed.

22 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: Well, one of
23 the great things that you made a
24 commitment that you would do, and I
25 appreciate it, is the fact that there's

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 new elevators in the building. I mean,
3 they're nice and make a visit to City
4 Hall a better experience than we once
5 had. Once they're all finished,
6 obviously, it will be good.

7 But we understand the situation
8 you're under, but when you hear a story
9 like you told yesterday, you can
10 understand at least my reaction to it.

11 MR. TUSTIN: I guess the -- I
12 probably spoke to the reporter for a good
13 20 minutes and you were lucky to get
14 maybe three minutes of that sound bite --

15 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: That was
16 enough.

17 MR. TUSTIN: -- on the radio.
18 So I'm sure he picked the best portions
19 to air.

20 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Well, thank
21 you. We interrupted you. I know you
22 were doing something else. But as you
23 can imagine, this is important.

24 Thank you, Madam Chair.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 You're welcome.

3 Any other questions from
4 members of the Committee?

5 (No response.)

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

7 Mr. Tustin, thank you very much.

8 MR. TUSTIN: You're welcome.

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Sorry,
10 Madam President.

11 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
12 Councilman Nutter.

13 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: When you
14 were here for, I think it was, capital
15 budget?

16 MR. TUSTIN: Correct.

17 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: You had put
18 on the record that there had been some
19 thought with regard to this disputed \$7
20 million and that there had been a
21 facilities assessment done some time ago,
22 I guess, City-wide for Recreation.

23 MR. TUSTIN: For the Level A
24 and B facilities.

25 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: A and B.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 And that the cost estimate on that was
3 approximately \$4 million or so?

4 MR. TUSTIN: Our estimate to do
5 all -- the assessment looked at the
6 condition of the buildings and broke them
7 down into six levels or six condition
8 levels, Level 6 being the most dangerous
9 and critical and should be taken care of
10 right away. The cost to do Level 6
11 City-wide is estimated at about 1.25,
12 \$1,250,000. If we were to take it to the
13 next level, which is Condition 5, and
14 Condition 5 is also serious -- we also
15 list that as extremely dangerous and
16 critical, compromises structure and
17 something that should be replaced
18 immediately -- it represents another \$3.3
19 million. So what we were hoping is to
20 address --

21 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So 4.2.

22 MR. TUSTIN: -- Level 6 and
23 Level 5 items, which is about 4.5.

24 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So what, if
25 any, discussion was there about the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 remaining 2.8?

3 MR. TUSTIN: At the Council
4 hearing?

5 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: No; just in
6 your meetings, discussions,
7 conversations.

8 MR. TUSTIN: My suggestion to
9 the Administration was to consider Level
10 6 and Level 5 items only and I'd be
11 thrilled if I could get funding to take
12 care of that across the City. There was
13 no other discussion concerning the
14 balance of the funding, not with me.

15 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Would you
16 be comfortable with or would it make any
17 sense as we try to work our way through
18 this situation -- you've done an
19 assessment. You know that there are
20 issues. You've identified \$4.2 million
21 of need. You know that there is
22 authorized \$7 million through the whole
23 District Council procedure. This is FY05
24 funding, right?

25 MR. TUSTIN: Correct.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So the
3 money is there. You've not been
4 authorized to spend it. Is that the --

5 MR. TUSTIN: Correct.

6 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Does it
7 make any sense to you that since we
8 already -- I mean, you could show us on
9 paper through the assessment process, you
10 can identify your six levels. We know
11 what Level 6 and Level 5 is going to be.
12 We know what the facilities are. I mean,
13 as a way of trying to work through this,
14 does it make any sense to you to try to
15 designate those dollars for those
16 items -- I don't remember what the full
17 list is, and, of course, I've not looked
18 at it City-wide -- and have the balance,
19 in essence, go to us, come back to us,
20 which is generally where it was supposed
21 to go in the first place before we got
22 into this dispute a couple years ago?

23 MR. TUSTIN: Councilman, as the
24 head of the Capital Program Office, I'm
25 somewhat focused on the 15 operating

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 departments that we do project management
3 for. We don't do any work for the
4 Airport or Streets or Commerce or any of
5 the other agencies around the City. I
6 wouldn't want to presume to suggest to
7 the Mayor how to spend the money
8 City-wide. I can bring to him and his
9 attention the areas of my concern.

10 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Well, I
11 mean, you understand that normally the \$7
12 million would have come to the Council
13 anyway. The various departments, mostly
14 Recreation, Fairmount Park, but sometimes
15 the other departments, would invariably
16 come and make a proposal, make a request,
17 whatever the case may be.

18 MR. TUSTIN: Correct.

19 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: So I'm not
20 asking you or suggesting to you that you
21 suggest how the dollars get spent, but
22 you obviously identified a very critical
23 need. Most of the dollars probably end
24 up getting spent, the bulk of them, on
25 Recreation, maybe Fairmount Park next

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 anyway, but it might just be a way to
3 work ourselves through what has been a
4 difficult process if we already know
5 pretty much guaranteed where slightly
6 more than half of the money is going.

7 We all benefit when our
8 facilities get repaired, whether we
9 designate it or not, and at least
10 preserve the other third or so of the
11 overall funding to be used as has been
12 the tradition.

13 I mean, just as a manager, a
14 government person, does that seem to make
15 any kind of sense to you in terms of
16 trying to work through this?

17 MR. TUSTIN: I don't have a
18 problem with what you're suggesting,
19 Councilman. It makes sense to me, but,
20 again, the balance of the funding, there
21 may be items more critical than I'm aware
22 of that the Administration would like to
23 funnel those dollars in other areas. And
24 I'm not saying there are. There's
25 actually been no firm commitment on any

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 of this at this point in time.

3 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Right.

4 MR. TUSTIN: But as a manager
5 of the Capital Program Office and knowing
6 the need that we have, I think that would
7 be an ideal start to using some of that
8 money.

9 COUNCILMAN NUTTER: Okay. All
10 right. Thank you.

11 Thank you, Madam Chair.

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
13 You're welcome.

14 Are there any other questions
15 of Mr. Tustin?

16 (No response.)

17 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
18 Seeing none, I thank you, sir.

19 MR. TUSTIN: You're welcome.

20 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: And
21 we will now hear from the Fire
22 Department.

23 Commissioner, I know that you
24 have been patiently waiting to be
25 recognized. We do have a copy of your

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 testimony. So if you care to abbreviate
3 it, we will make certain that the
4 stenographer has a copy and it will be
5 transcribed in full.

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Thank you.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

8 You're welcome.

9 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Madam

10 President, I understand the importance of
11 your work, so it's okay to be --

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'm
13 sorry. I didn't hear you.

14 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I do
15 understand the importance of your work
16 here, so it's not a problem being
17 patient.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Okay.
19 Thank you.

20 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Good
21 afternoon. I am Fire Commissioner Lloyd
22 Ayers. With me is Deputy Commissioner
23 Ernest Hargett, Deputy Commissioner John
24 Devlin, Deputy Commissioner Ronald
25 Augustyn and Dave Beatrice, our Fiscal

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Officer.

3 The Fire Department's Fiscal
4 Year '07 budget proposes \$175,961,146 for
5 the General Fund; \$5,252,250 for the
6 Aviation Fund; and \$1,710,000 for the
7 Grants Funds, for a total operating
8 budget of \$182,923,396. This represents
9 an increase of \$2,839,267 over the Fiscal
10 Year '06 total estimated obligations.

11 The amount budgeted for Class
12 100 personnel services includes funding
13 for contracted civilian wage increases
14 and anticipated uniform wage increases.
15 Also included is an overall savings of
16 \$3,329,000 to be achieved from the
17 Department's redirection of Services
18 Plan. This plan was originally initiated
19 in the Fiscal Year '05 operating budget
20 proposal, but it is still on hold pending
21 further litigation in Commonwealth Court.
22 The current plan calls for the
23 deactivation of three engine companies
24 and two ladder companies. As part of
25 this redeployment plan, the Department

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 will increase the size of its Emergency
3 Medical Services Division by adding eight
4 new advanced life support medic units
5 during peak demand periods to enhance the
6 delivery of pre-hospital care and
7 transport services to the public.

8 These changes will enable the
9 Department to direct its available
10 resources appropriately to meet the
11 increasing demand for EMS services in the
12 face of continuing structure fire
13 decreases. These service trends for
14 Fiscal Year '05 showed a 53.3 percent
15 decrease in structure fires since Fiscal
16 Year '90 and a 90.8 percent increase in
17 emergency service responses for the same
18 period.

19 As presented in previous budget
20 testimony, this plan entails keeping all
21 existing fire stations open and reducing
22 authorized personnel levels without
23 laying off firefighters, while
24 maintaining safe fire suppression
25 services and improving emergency medical

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 service to the public.

3 In Fiscal Year '05, the Fire
4 Department responded to 73,380
5 fire-related incidents and 206,670
6 emergency medical service incidents. The
7 number of fire-related incidents was 2.6
8 percent less than in Fiscal Year '05.
9 There were 2,191 structure fires in
10 Fiscal Year '05. This represents a 6
11 percent reduction from structure fires in
12 Fiscal Year '05. At the same time, the
13 number of emergency medical incidents for
14 first-responders increased 12.6 percent
15 over Fiscal Year '04, increasing from
16 62,334 to 70,154. The number of
17 emergency medical incidents for advanced
18 life support units rose 2.89 percent over
19 Fiscal Year '04, 206,670 incidents in
20 Fiscal Year '05 compared with 200,849
21 incidents in Fiscal Year '04. These
22 numbers reemphasize my testimony from
23 last year on the need to redirect
24 departmental resources to meet the
25 ever-increasing demand for emergency

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 medical service delivery.

3 In Fiscal Year '05, there were
4 60 fire deaths. This number represents a
5 50 percent increase over Fiscal Year '04
6 and a 17 percent increase over the
7 ten-year average on fire deaths from
8 Fiscal Year '95 through Fiscal Year '04
9 despite the number of fire prevention
10 outreach activities conducted by the Fire
11 Department in Fiscal Year '05. An
12 analysis of these deaths shows that ten
13 of the deaths were from three arson
14 incidents, two of which involved multiple
15 casualties. An additional five deaths
16 resulted from one incident in which a
17 child was playing with matches. In 16 of
18 the 42 fire death incidents, no smoke
19 alarms were present, and in nine of the
20 42 incidents, the batteries had either
21 been deactivated or removed from existing
22 detectors. This demonstrates
23 dramatically the need for the
24 installation and maintenance of working
25 smoke alarms in all City residences.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 In Fiscal Year '05, the
3 Department's Fire Prevention Division
4 conducted 9,765 fire prevention programs,
5 an increase of 22 percent over the
6 previous year. In Fiscal Year '05, the
7 Fire Prevention Division initiated the
8 Take It Outside Campaign, aimed at
9 reducing smoking-related fires, the
10 leading single cause of fire deaths in
11 2004 and 2005. The campaign utilized 100
12 billboards throughout the City, as well
13 as door-to-door distribution of Take It
14 Outside literature by local fire
15 companies.

16 During Fiscal Year '05, the
17 Fire Prevention Division also assisted
18 200 families with children who cause
19 fires through the Juvenile Firestoppers
20 Program. The Fire Prevention Division,
21 in conjunction with the Department's
22 field fire suppression companies,
23 installed smoke alarms in 2,942 homes and
24 instructed families on home escape
25 planning and fire drills, an increase of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 563 homes over the previous fiscal year.

3 These programs have been successful in
4 continuing to reduce the yearly number of
5 structure fires in the City.

6 In Fiscal Year '05, the Fire
7 Marshal's Office conducted 3,311
8 investigations of fire-related
9 activities, which resulted in the arrests
10 of 176 adults and 78 juveniles for
11 fire-related offenses, including the
12 arrest of a serial arsonist, which
13 resulted in a conviction for 23 counts of
14 arson and one count of aggravated assault
15 to a firefighter.

16 In Fiscal Year '05, the Fire
17 Marshal's Office also completed the
18 Vehicle Arson Awareness Training for 75
19 percent of the Department's field forces.

20 In Fiscal Year '05, the
21 Technical Rescue Operations Unit of the
22 Department's Special Operations Command
23 increased the number of available
24 technical rescue specialists on every
25 platoon from six to 16 and the number of

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 hazardous materials specialists from ten
3 to 20. These individuals were trained
4 and assigned to the Department's new
5 squad companies, which augment the
6 capabilities of Rescue Unit No. 1 and
7 Hazardous Materials Task Force 1 in
8 various technical rescue operations.

9 In Fiscal Year '05, the
10 Department's Technical Services Unit took
11 delivery of two new American LaFrance
12 Ladder Trucks to upgrade the Department's
13 fleet of emergency response vehicles.
14 The Technical Service Unit also installed
15 accident-preventing hose-netting on 70
16 front-line engine pumpers to increase
17 public safety during emergency responses.
18 In conjunction with Special Operations
19 Command and field suppression forces, the
20 Technical Services Unit developed and
21 implemented emergency planning for the
22 Live 8 and Welcome America events.

23 In Fiscal Year '05, in response
24 to the attrition of experienced uniformed
25 supervisory personnel in the DROP

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 program, the Philadelphia Fire Academy
3 conducted in-house officer development
4 programs for 54 newly promoted fire
5 officers and coordinated off-site
6 training at the National Fire Academy for
7 25 fire officers, as well as 32
8 additional fire officers in the National
9 Fire Academy's Pennsylvania Weekend
10 training session.

11 Additionally, 16 officers
12 received Pennsylvania State and
13 International Fire Service Congress
14 certificates accreditation at the
15 Firefighter I and II and Fire Instructor
16 I and II levels. The Academy also
17 administered safety officer training,
18 resulting in state certifications for
19 eight deputy chiefs, 44 battalion chiefs
20 and ten company captains. This training
21 qualifies these members to operate as
22 incident safety officers on fire grounds
23 and at other emergency incidents.

24 In Fiscal Year '05, the Fire
25 Department merged its fire suppression

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 and emergency medical services warehouse
3 functions. This resulted in an 88
4 percent decrease between the time of
5 supply orders and the delivery of
6 emergency supplies and equipment to all
7 field suppression and emergency medical
8 services units, upgrading the readiness
9 of these units for response to emergency
10 fire and other emergency medical
11 incidents.

12 The number of injuries in the
13 Philadelphia Fire Department for Fiscal
14 Year '05 were 307, representing a
15 reduction of 12 percent from Fiscal Year
16 '04, in which the number of injuries was
17 349. Total injuries for Fiscal Year '05
18 were 22.3 percent below the ten-year
19 average from Fiscal Year '95 to Fiscal
20 Year '04.

21 Technical improvements for
22 Fiscal Year '07: The Philadelphia Fire
23 Department's Communications Center is
24 transitioning to an upgraded 9-1-1 phone
25 system scheduled to be completed in late

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 Fiscal Year '06 for early Fiscal Year
3 '07. This system will be interfaced with
4 the Department's newly acquired
5 Computer-Aided Dispatch system to provide
6 dispatchers with currently available
7 wireline 9-1-1 caller information in a
8 mapping format.

9 The Fire Department will be
10 expanding its Mobile Data Computer
11 program, currently available only to its
12 medic units, to include field deputy and
13 battalion chiefs, as well as critical
14 staff support units and a pilot program
15 for engine and ladder companies. This
16 enhancement will provide responding
17 supervisors with vital event information
18 for firefighting and other emergency
19 responses for more effective resource
20 deployment and pre-scene strategic
21 planning.

22 This completes my testimony.
23 On behalf of the men and women of the
24 Philadelphia Fire Department, I would
25 like to thank City Council for your

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 continuing support.

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
4 you. Thank you very much, Commissioner.
5 We certainly thank you and the Fire
6 Department for the wonderful work that
7 you do.

8 During the current fiscal year,
9 you downgraded some EMS units from
10 advanced life support to basic life
11 support; is that correct?

12 COMMISSIONER AYERS: It is
13 correct.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Would
15 you explain what the difference is
16 between an ALS unit and a BLS unit?

17 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Yes, Madam
18 President. Advanced life support medic
19 units in the Philadelphia Fire Department
20 have one or two trained fire service
21 paramedics on board. In the case where
22 there is one fire service paramedic,
23 there will be one emergency medical
24 service technician.

25 The basic life support medic

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 units that the Philadelphia Fire
3 Department currently deploy have two
4 emergency medical technicians on board.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
6 Commissioner, can you explain for the
7 record why this was done, where it was
8 done and why you believe that it was
9 prudent to do this?

10 COMMISSIONER AYERS: The
11 emergency medical technicians were placed
12 into service and deployed in medic units
13 in the Philadelphia Fire Department
14 because of, one, a decreasing amount of
15 paramedics that we have in the City,
16 which is a national trend, a trending
17 across the country, as well as an
18 analysis of the data that we have been
19 doing over several years, and more
20 especially, this last year, which we have
21 found that 80 percent of the runs that
22 our medic units -- that our Philadelphia
23 Fire Department respond to is, 80 percent
24 is basic life support calls, which means
25 that it can be handled by an emergency

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 medical technician and that person can
3 receive proper services and treatment and
4 be transported to a hospital. Only 20
5 percent of those calls were advanced life
6 support calls, where the emergency
7 medical treatment for that person
8 required a higher level, a skill level of
9 intervention for that person to have a
10 satisfactory outcome.

11 So it's a higher level of
12 intervention at 20 percent of the calls.
13 Basic life support calls represented 80
14 percent.

15 We looked at that data and we
16 saw that we could deploy emergency
17 medical technicians that we have all over
18 the City. We have emergency medical
19 technicians who are licensed by the state
20 of Pennsylvania, who are trained on an
21 annual basis and who are certified by the
22 state of Pennsylvania to have
23 interventions into emergency medical
24 calls. They respond now and before as
25 first-responders as well. We saw not

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 just the opportunity, but the prudent
3 move to ensure that we had the proper
4 number of people on board of our medic
5 units to deploy in certain areas where we
6 saw these high percentages of basic life
7 support, only basic life support
8 requests, what was presented, that we
9 could actually deploy emergency medical
10 technicians instead of advanced life
11 support paramedics in those areas.

12 We have those medic units in
13 North Philadelphia, in South
14 Philadelphia, in West Philadelphia and in
15 lower Northeast Philadelphia, as well as
16 that we found that a by-product of this
17 redeployment and structuring of our
18 emergency medical system, which has
19 experienced an increasing number of
20 calls, a by-product of that was that we
21 had the ability to put two additional
22 medic units in service, which we did. We
23 put two additional medical units in
24 service. So we increased our fleet from
25 40 to 42. So now we have 42 medic units

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 serving the City's citizens now.

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Can
4 you be more specific -- I think I did
5 ask -- where this was done?

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Yes. 24th
7 and -- Engine 24 station. I remember the
8 exact --

9 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I
10 don't know where Engine 24 station is.

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Okay.
12 Engine 24 station is at 24th -- I
13 apologize. 20th and Federal. Engine 24,
14 20th and Federal Streets. We have a
15 company downgraded there. Not downgraded
16 but emergency medical technicians. Also
17 at 22nd and Hunting Park, 56th and
18 Market. We have a new unit at 54th
19 and --

20 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: We're
21 talking about the areas that were
22 downgraded?

23 COMMISSIONER AYERS: We're
24 talking about the areas that are
25 downgraded, and I will add the other ones

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 at the end of this. The four that were
3 put into service is --

4 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: No.
5 Give me --

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: -- 20th
7 and Federal -- I'll start over for you?

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: 20th
9 and Federal, 22nd and Hunting Park, 56th
10 and Market.

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS: 56th and
12 Market. And the other unit is at
13 Boudinot and Hart Lane.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'm
15 sorry. Where?

16 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Boudinot
17 and Hart Lane. Those are the four. And
18 the two additional that we put in
19 service, they're at -- one at 54th and
20 Lancaster Avenue and -- excuse me; 63rd
21 and Lancaster Avenue, and the other one
22 is at Roosevelt Boulevard at Langdon.

23 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
24 Commissioner, when you were in my office
25 and we spoke about 20th and Federal, I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 asked you how close the nearest fire
3 station would be that would be able to
4 provide the necessary service that was
5 being taken away from 20th and Federal.
6 You were to get back to me, and I don't
7 believe I ever got the information from
8 you. So I am again asking, how close is
9 the nearest fire station that would be
10 able to provide the same services as they
11 did at 20th and Federal?

12 COMMISSIONER AYERS: We have a
13 company at Engine 1. Engine 1 is at
14 Broad and -- the exact location is Broad
15 and Fitzwater, 711 South Broad Street,
16 but that is Fitzwater.

17 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
18 they have, what, one there? That's a big
19 area to be covered.

20 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Well, we
21 also have at Engine 11, which is at 6th
22 and South.

23 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
24 Where? 6th and South?

25 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: 6th and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 South.

3 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Point of
4 information, Madam Chair.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Yes,
6 sir.

7 COUNCILMAN RIZZO:
8 Commissioner, I'm confused. In the
9 beginning of your testimony when you
10 started to talk about originally the four
11 engine and ladder companies that you
12 wanted to close, and the Mayor, I
13 believe, from your recommendation, it's
14 down to five, and that's in a court
15 challenge. In your testimony, you just
16 said that you were going to add advanced
17 life support units. What's your
18 motivation to reduce them and then in
19 your next breath you say you're going to
20 add them? Why do that if you plan to add
21 advanced life support units? Is that
22 what you said?

23 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I said
24 that we were going to correctly deploy
25 the resources, is what I said. And I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 said that we looked at the data, and at
3 that time, we saw that we could reduce
4 the medic unit to a basic medic unit and
5 still deliver the same service to the
6 citizens.

7 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: But when
8 this was being -- indulge with me just
9 for another moment.

10 Commissioner, when you were
11 going to close the four engine and ladder
12 companies, the spin was that we were
13 going to add advanced life support units.
14 Matter of fact, I think Fleet Management
15 even ordered those units. Then now we
16 get the spin that -- well, not the spin.
17 You used the right word, downgraded them.
18 Earlier you used some other word. But
19 why are we doing this if your original
20 plan was to close engine and ladder
21 companies and add, what was it, eight or
22 ten medic units? What was the initial?
23 Was it eight --

24 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: It was
25 eight medic units.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: And they
3 were all supposed to be advanced life
4 support, correct?

5 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: They're
6 advanced life support, yes, that's
7 correct.

8 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Forgive me
9 for being confused here.

10 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Well, for
11 one reason is, that we don't have
12 paramedics available. We've been losing
13 paramedics at a regular pace.

14 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I'll come
15 back. This is just a point of order,
16 Commissioner. I apologize to the
17 President, but I'll come back when it's
18 my turn, because I have some questions
19 about that.

20 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Did you
21 understand this point?

22 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Go ahead,
23 finish up. I'm sure she won't mind.

24 Thank you. I didn't want to --

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 You're welcome. That's a long point of
3 information.

4 Commissioner, how many
5 paramedics are we short?

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Right now
7 I'll say we're short approximately 40
8 paramedics. Around 40.

9 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: 4-0?

10 COMMISSIONER AYERS: 4-0.

11 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: And
12 what does it take to get 40 paramedics in
13 the Department?

14 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Well,
15 we --

16 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Who
17 does the training?

18 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Well, we
19 have several hospitals and private
20 companies that do the training in the
21 area, and we've canvassed those
22 companies. We have approximately 63
23 paramedics in training. They will be
24 coming out a few here and a few there
25 throughout the fiscal year.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
3 you will have your full complement before
4 the end of the year?

5 COMMISSIONER AYERS: No, we
6 won't.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: How
8 many will you be short?

9 COMMISSIONER AYERS: We will
10 still be short several paramedics. By
11 the end of the year, I don't expect to
12 see more than ten graduating.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
14 we're still going to be short 30?

15 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Yes. And
16 when they become available, we will hire
17 them.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
19 That's something we're going to have to
20 look into. I don't understand that at
21 all.

22 COMMISSIONER AYERS: They're in
23 school. And also there's a national
24 shortage. It's not just Philadelphia.
25 It's all through the system. These

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 decisions that we make, we make along
3 with our doctor, our emergency medical
4 doctor, Dr. Mechem. We sit down. We
5 look at the numbers. We look at the
6 data.

7 He just came back from Dallas
8 with a group, a conference, of doctors,
9 all emergency service doctors from all
10 over the country, from Chicago, from
11 Houston, from Los Angeles, from New York,
12 from Dallas, and we come back and we
13 discuss these things. We look at the
14 problems that everyone is facing and we
15 deal specifically with Philadelphia and
16 then we make decisions.

17 We look at the things like the
18 American Heart Association information
19 that they give us, which tell us that the
20 big problem is not having fire service
21 paramedics to intervene with chemicals in
22 the blood. But the problem across the
23 nation is the fact that we don't have a
24 high rate of bystander CPR to help people
25 with heart situations or heart conditions

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 and we don't have enough vehicles to
3 carry patients so that we can dig into
4 the 80 percent presenting to the
5 paramedics -- I mean presenting to the
6 entire emergency medical service fleet,
7 and we need those types of units in
8 there, and the units are basic units.
9 They're the ones who come and they do the
10 carry, get people to the hospital.

11 Some of the good things that we
12 have here in Philadelphia is the location
13 of the hospitals and teaching hospitals,
14 that they're close.

15 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: All
16 right. Commissioner, on Page 1 of your
17 testimony, you mention that you have been
18 assigned \$3.3 million in savings as a
19 result of your Department's redirection
20 of Service Plan.

21 Can you explain why the Fire
22 Department was cut when no other agency
23 is being reduced?

24 COMMISSIONER AYERS: The Fire
25 Department presented a Reallocation

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 Resource Plan in Fiscal Year 2004. What
3 was to happen was to redirect the
4 resources so that we could capture this
5 increasing demand for fire emergency
6 medical services and to also take into
7 consideration the continuing decrease not
8 only in fires but also in structure fires
9 so that we could reallocate our
10 resources, and in doing that, with the
11 budget presented, this is what we came up
12 with.

13 We have not been able to
14 implement it at this point. We haven't
15 been able to implement because it's in
16 Commonwealth Court.

17 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: All
18 right. What are the three engines and
19 ladder companies you plan on eliminating?
20 How did you determine which units to
21 eliminate, and what is the impact on
22 response time?

23 COMMISSIONER AYERS: One of the
24 things, again, as I said, we can't
25 implement.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I
3 know you can't implement, but you have a
4 plan.

5 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Sure. The
6 plan, they will come from the list that
7 was presented that everyone has, and when
8 we hear from the court, we'll stop and
9 we'll reevaluate exactly what we have in
10 front of us and we'll make those
11 reorganizations.

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: You
13 mention in your testimony as part of your
14 redirection plan you would be adding
15 eight new advanced life support units.
16 If you are adding eight new ALS units in
17 2007, I have to assume that you feel they
18 are needed and justified. Could you then
19 explain if the need is there for eight
20 new ALS units why you downgraded some ALS
21 units to BLS units in 2006?

22 COMMISSIONER AYERS: The reason
23 is, as I stated before, because of the
24 review of the data and what actually is
25 most effective and most efficient for our

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 system here in Philadelphia. Again, we
3 have 80 percent of our calls are actually
4 BLS. The advanced life support
5 paramedics don't have the opportunity to
6 practice their skills.

7 You go from station to station
8 and one of the complaints that they have
9 over and over is the uselessness of them
10 making a call for some person who had a
11 tummy ache, for some person who only had
12 a headache, for some person -- and this
13 is over and over again. These calls put
14 pressure on our paramedics. They put
15 pressure on our men and women, and we've
16 made the adjustment. We need to put our
17 emergency medical technicians, who we pay
18 for on a regular basis annually to be
19 trained at the Philadelphia Fire Academy
20 and when their time for recertification
21 comes to be recertified and relicensed by
22 the state of Pennsylvania and we use them
23 in our first-responder program and
24 sometimes at special events, doing this,
25 putting them into the system, one, it

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 will reduce the pressure on the
3 paramedics, as well as enable our
4 emergency medical technicians to keep
5 their skill level up, and hopefully as we
6 move forward and have more units in the
7 system like the other two that I added,
8 we'll have advanced life support units
9 more available to make the calls where we
10 need an advanced life support unit.

11 So with this dynamic system
12 that we have in Philadelphia, sometimes
13 during the day every unit is out.
14 They're running, they're crisscrossing.
15 They're going all over the place. As we
16 continue to add the units and as we
17 continue to be able to properly deploy
18 the units, we're going to see some
19 satisfaction in the system. We're going
20 to start to see the run times for -- the
21 national run times for emergency medical
22 units decrease even more.

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Madam
24 President.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 Commissioner, I'll tell you, living on
3 South Broad Street, all night long, all
4 night long I hear the sirens of the
5 emergency patrols, and I think if
6 somebody is having a heart attack and
7 you're saying they crisscross all over
8 the place, if they're so busy, if
9 somebody is having a heart attack, I am
10 told that three to four minutes can mean
11 their life.

12 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: That's
13 correct.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: It's
15 correct. And can we sit here assured
16 that we will have the necessary
17 wherewithal to help someone who is having
18 a heart attack?

19 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Madam
20 President, our system now is
21 three-tiered. We run with
22 first-responders, we run with basic life
23 support units and we run with advanced
24 life support units. The most important
25 thing that you have with a person who is

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 having a heart attack is to get someone
3 started with CPR on that person, and the
4 next most important thing is to get that
5 automatic external defibrillator and
6 other professionals there at your side so
7 that they can start the things that save
8 your life in that situation.

9 The next thing is to make sure
10 that you are packaged and taken to the
11 nearest hospital so that you can have the
12 advanced medical care that only a
13 hospital can give.

14 I do understand what your
15 question is. One of the other things
16 that we're doing in the Philadelphia Fire
17 Department is, we're partnering with our
18 other agencies, the American Heart
19 Association, we're partnering with Red
20 Cross to ensure that we start to train
21 our members who -- not our members,
22 excuse me, our citizens who have a four
23 percent literacy rate in this City for
24 CPR. The other thing that we want to do
25 is to raise that level in the homes, in

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the workplace, because if you have a
3 heart attack, your first best chance is
4 that if someone is there with you that
5 they start CPR immediately. That's
6 another piece that we want to converge on
7 this issue and this problem. It's all a
8 part of the life chain. So that's the
9 important thing.

10 I can assure you only one
11 thing, that if you have a heart attack in
12 the City of Philadelphia, that we're
13 going to get --

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
15 Commissioner, I don't want to cut you
16 short. I really don't, but I think
17 public safety has to be our top priority,
18 as I am sure it's yours.

19 COMMISSIONER AYERS: It is.

20 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'm
21 very concerned about the response time of
22 someone who is having a heart attack and,
23 as I said, three minutes could mean his
24 or her life. I'm not being assured that
25 our constituents are really getting the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 type of service that they need. And as I
3 said, you could talk about somebody in
4 the household giving some assistance, but
5 I don't think that's enough for me.

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: One of the
7 reasons that we are even asking for those
8 units is because what we realize that we
9 want more units on the street, as I
10 explained before.

11 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,
12 you're putting them on the street, but
13 you're taking them away from my area,
14 I'll tell you that. 20th and Federal is
15 my backyard practically.

16 COMMISSIONER AYERS: We're not
17 doing this in a vacuum. We're working
18 with our doctors, as I said, who give us
19 the advice, who work with us and monitor
20 the system and see exactly what's
21 presenting. We do the metrics on this.
22 We don't just make these changes without
23 doing the numbers and understanding where
24 the service is needed, where the basic
25 life support units have the best impact

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 on our system so that we could make
3 available the advanced life support units
4 more readily.

5 Also, we have the shortage.
6 When they become available, we will hire
7 them.

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
9 Commissioner, I'll tell you, I have to
10 give you credit for being able to save
11 money in your department. It's \$3.3
12 million in savings as a result of your
13 department's redirection of the Service
14 Plan. Then on Page 4 of the detail, you
15 show a savings of \$5.4 million in
16 overtime due to service delivery
17 reorganization, and \$2.6 million in other
18 overtime savings.

19 Can you explain how you arrived
20 at these savings amounts and how you're
21 going to achieve them?

22 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Which
23 pages are you speaking of?

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I beg
25 your pardon?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: Which
3 pages?

4 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I
5 believe it's Page 4.

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: In the
7 testimony?

8 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
9 Detail.

10 I don't know of too many
11 departments that have come in here saying
12 that they're going to be able to save all
13 of that money in overtime, when other
14 departments have come in and --

15 MR. BEATRICE: Madam President,
16 if I may. I'm Dave Beatrice, the Fiscal
17 Officer for the Fire Department.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
19 Welcome.

20 MR. BEATRICE: Thank you.

21 The savings in overtime by the
22 redeployment of three engines and two
23 ladders, that has an overall savings of,
24 without my glasses, 5 million.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: 5.4

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 million.

3 MR. BEATRICE: 5.4 million.
4 That would be offset by the additional
5 eight medic units at a cost of 2 million.
6 So that's where the 3 million net savings
7 is arrived at.

8 Now, we're closing the engines,
9 but we are adding eight medic units,
10 whether we prefer ALS. If we can't get
11 the paramedics, we're going to hire them
12 with EMTs, but you will have eight new
13 units. And as the Commissioner already
14 has added, two more than we had last
15 month.

16 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: How
17 about the 2.6 and the other overtime
18 savings? What is that?

19 MR. BEATRICE: We are hiring a
20 class of 160 firefighters starting in
21 May. So the overtime savings will -- you
22 see a large number in overtime savings,
23 but the regular salaries would increase,
24 so there's an offset there.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Okay.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 I don't want to dominate this. I see
3 that Councilman Kenney would like to be
4 recognized.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Thank you,
6 Madam President.

7 Commissioner, what was your
8 understanding of the budget deal that was
9 made last year as a result of the
10 proposed cuts and closure of engine and
11 ladders companies? What was your
12 understanding that once Council -- it was
13 certainly a much ballyhooed deal and
14 everybody was all happy and everything
15 was fine.

16 What was your understanding of
17 the deal?

18 COMMISSIONER AYERS: What I
19 understood was that Council added \$3.4
20 million back to the Fire Department
21 budget.

22 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: In return
23 for?

24 COMMISSIONER AYERS: In return
25 for?

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: What did
3 Council --

4 COMMISSIONER AYERS: At that
5 point, the only thing we knew, that it
6 was \$3.4 million --

7 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: As opposed
8 to 6.8, right?

9 COMMISSIONER AYERS: That's
10 correct.

11 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: As a result
12 of that, what was not going to happen?
13 Was there anything that wasn't going to
14 happen?

15 COMMISSIONER AYERS: From what
16 I understood, we were still waiting for
17 court. At the time, we had been ordered
18 to arbitration and that we were waiting
19 for the results of the arbitration.

20 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Well, if we
21 made a deal, what did we need court or
22 the arbitration for? Wasn't it a deal
23 that was made as a result of 3.4 as
24 opposed to 6.8, and wasn't the
25 constituency or the citizens getting

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 something in return and, that was,
3 engines and ladders not being
4 deactivated? Maybe I misunderstood the
5 deal.

6 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: One of the
7 things that happened was, we were in a
8 process and we were going through that
9 process. Money was added to the budget,
10 as I saw, but at the same time, we went
11 through the process. We weren't allowed
12 to do any action.

13 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I've been
14 involved in court cases before. I'm not
15 a lawyer, but I've been involved in
16 representing constituents in court cases.
17 You go before a judge. People have
18 different sides of opinion, and sometimes
19 a judge says, Go out in the hallway and
20 go settle this thing.

21 So I thought last year's
22 budget, we went out in the hallway and we
23 settled this thing. So why are we still
24 talking about Commonwealth Court,
25 arbitrators? I thought we had a deal

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 with the Administration last year on
3 these closures. Either we did or we
4 didn't. Why, if we both agreed, are we
5 even talking about the court or the
6 arbitrator?

7 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER AUGUSTYN:
8 I'm Ron Augustyn, the Deputy Commissioner
9 for Administrative Services.

10 The fact of the matter is that
11 these are -- the union brought -- are in
12 the grievance process before the
13 Pennsylvania Labor Relations Board.
14 There were no cuts that were allowed to
15 be made, no closings.

16 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: But still
17 as far as the testimony and the City's
18 position in the arbitration are still
19 intended. Is it the City's position in
20 the arbitration proceedings that the
21 closure of eight fire companies is still
22 on the table?

23 COMMISSIONER AYERS: That's not
24 what's in the budget or what I read.

25 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: No. What

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 is the City's position vis-a-vis its
3 arbitration position in front of the
4 arbitrator? My understanding is, we
5 still have eight fire companies on the
6 table.

7 COMMISSIONER AYERS: The
8 position is that the decision is still in
9 Commonwealth Court. What the City is
10 here is what I just read into the budget
11 testimony.

12 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Maybe I'm
13 being unfair to you because you're not
14 attorneys and you don't have the City
15 position as far as the legal position.
16 But when we finished last year, the
17 people in the community were of the
18 belief that these closures weren't going
19 to happen because we made the deal. The
20 Mayor gave it back to us with great
21 fanfare. And now we're still talking
22 about the potential, at least in your
23 testimony, of closing three engine
24 companies and two ladder companies, or at
25 least in the arbitration proceedings

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 position of the City, we still have the
3 eight fire companies on the table. I
4 mean, which is it?

5 COMMISSIONER AYERS: We're not
6 in arbitration at this point about
7 closing of any companies. Right now it's
8 in Commonwealth Court.

9 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Are we
10 closing any companies or not?

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS: It's in
12 Commonwealth Court.

13 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: I
14 understand where it's at -- with all due
15 respect, and you've been very responsive
16 since you've been Commissioner and I do
17 appreciate and respect your position. We
18 left this budget process last year with a
19 very clear understanding in the community
20 that they would not close. We're still
21 talking about it. I don't care whether
22 it's Commonwealth Court or the Supreme
23 Court of the United States. If the
24 Administration comes out with a position
25 that says we are not closing them, we

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 don't need to be in Commonwealth Court.
3 We don't need to be in any court. We
4 made a deal. So the deal that was made
5 last year, from my perspective, is
6 meaningless, because we're still talking
7 about the potential of closures.

8 Now, I go to a moment to the
9 issue of fire deaths. Now, I understand
10 your caveat on the arsons, but whether or
11 not the fire starts with an electrical
12 cord or a Molotov cocktail, the house is
13 still on fire and we need to get there.
14 Why would we even consider talking about
15 closures if in fact we're having an
16 increase in fire deaths?

17 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Well,
18 there's not an increase in fire deaths.
19 I don't know where you received that
20 information. It's not correct. It's not
21 correct.

22 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Let me take
23 a look.

24 COMMISSIONER AYERS: There has
25 not been an increase in fire deaths as

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 related to last fiscal year and the last
3 half of the fiscal year that we're
4 currently measuring and this annual year
5 that we're measuring.

6 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Hold on a
7 second. I have a lot of paper. It's
8 part of the confusion.

9 How many fire deaths did we
10 experience in 2005?

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS: FY05, 52.

12 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: 52. And so
13 far in 2006, we're up to what?

14 COMMISSIONER AYERS: In 2006,
15 we have --

16 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: 13?

17 COMMISSIONER AYERS: No. We
18 have 14 total deaths. We have four
19 murders.

20 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: No, no.

21 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Four arson
22 murders, which is important.

23 COUNCILMAN KENNEY:
24 Commissioner --

25 COMMISSIONER AYERS: And we

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 have ten accidental.

3 COUNCILMAN KENNEY:

4 Commissioner, whether the person is dead
5 through murder, arrest or dead through an
6 accident, the house was still on fire and
7 we still need to get there. And even in
8 the murder case where we have this
9 increased incidence of retaliation on
10 other issues by arson, it's even more
11 important we get there faster, because
12 the accelerant is going to burn the house
13 down faster than the electrical cord. Is
14 that a fair statement?

15 COMMISSIONER AYERS: That's a
16 fair statement.

17 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: So why
18 would we be talking about closing any
19 companies and why do we need to always
20 link reductions, potential closures and
21 deactivations with increase in the EMS
22 service? Why does one improvement mean a
23 deterioration of another service?

24 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Because
25 what it does is, it reflects the need for

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 us to respond with the resources we have
3 available and have the flexibility to
4 utilize those resources as we best can.

5 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Let me talk
6 about the resources that are available.
7 The FY2000 (sic) budget calls for how
8 many positions in the Fire Department?

9 COMMISSIONER AYERS: FY?

10 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: FY07.

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS: '07 calls
12 for --

13 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: 2,200?

14 COMMISSIONER AYERS: 2,224.

15 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: 2,224.

16 That's about how many less than two years
17 ago, a year ago?

18 COMMISSIONER AYERS: 180.

19 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Of that
20 180, we're obviously experiencing a
21 savings in the reduction of that
22 personnel; are we not?

23 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Not at
24 this point because it's still in
25 Commonwealth Court. We haven't realized

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 that.

3 COUNCILMAN KENNEY: Well, I'll
4 tell you what, this Commonwealth Court is
5 a powerful court. It's going to
6 determine whether we close stations,
7 whether we deactivate companies, whether
8 we get savings from personnel cuts. I
9 mean, you can hide in Commonwealth Court
10 forever, but we're not giving people the
11 right answers. And the right answers are
12 we have less firefighters, and that's
13 fine because structure fires -- I
14 understand that. We turn back money to
15 the treasury on our collection for
16 insurance reimbursements for medic units.
17 So we're saving money in personnel.
18 We're turning money back to the City.
19 And we're reducing service? I mean, I've
20 never seen a department that is run so
21 efficiently and it sends money to the
22 City, but it's the same department that
23 take a hit every year potentially. I
24 don't get it. And it's the one
25 department that has the most contact with

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 the public, besides the Police
3 Department. I mean, what basic City
4 service could you provide other than
5 medical attention and fire protection?
6 And at some point in time, when does this
7 department stop taking kicks in the rea
8 rend? It's not fair. I mean, you're
9 running the department efficiently.
10 You're saving money in overtime. You're
11 reducing the size of the force. You're
12 saving money in personnel. Your
13 collections are great when it comes to
14 reimbursements on the medic service, and
15 you're turning money back over to the
16 City, and every year we come in here, we
17 talk about closures, deactivations,
18 reductions. I don't get it. I just
19 don't understand it.

20 Again, I apologized to
21 Commissioner Johnson. I'll apologize to
22 you. I know you don't make the final
23 decision on what happens here, but it is
24 disgraceful that we made a deal last year
25 with this Administration on these

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 closures and they're still on the table.
3 Commonwealth Court, Supreme Court,
4 whatever court aside, we should not be
5 talking about any deactivations, and I'll
6 help you get more money to expand fire
7 medical service. I think it's a terrific
8 idea, but not at the expense of engine
9 and ladder companies that need to respond
10 to dwelling fires where people's houses
11 are being fire-bombed. It just to me
12 makes absolutely no sense.

13 And, again, I apologize for my
14 passion and my animation, and I'm not
15 directing it at anybody at this table,
16 because I know you're doing your best to
17 take care of your people and you're a
18 career firefighter and I respect that,
19 but what this Administration does to this
20 department every year is a disgrace,
21 considering the amount of money it saves
22 and the amount of money it earns. And I
23 think that me and this Council ought to
24 one time at least have the courage to put
25 it all back. Thanks.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 (Applause.)

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT Verna: The
4 Chair recognizes Councilman Rizzo.

5 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you.

6 Commissioner, I feel the same
7 way about everybody that works with you,
8 but we have to ask some questions
9 occasionally. And the issue which still
10 confuses me -- and I'll say it again.
11 President Verna I think said it better
12 than I did. Did you mean what you said
13 when you were going to close the four
14 fire companies that you needed eight
15 additional advanced life support units?

16 I just can't figure that that
17 was what you were going to do. You were
18 going to close eight units and to replace
19 those eight units, you were going to use
20 those firehouses, et cetera, to house the
21 advanced life support units.

22 What happened in the short
23 period of time from needing eight
24 advanced life support units to now
25 downgrading, and that's the best word,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the existing -- forget the eight;
3 existing advanced life support units to
4 basic life support units?

5 I know the residency
6 requirement for hiring medics is an
7 issue, and likewise, your organization
8 was supposed to get back to me about that
9 and they never did. Got lots of calls
10 that someone would get back to us
11 about -- Chief Williams, I kept calling
12 him back -- residency requirement.

13 Was your decision based on the
14 fact that you are short medics? And my
15 question is, you pointed out that there's
16 a national issue with medics. Have you
17 been authorized to hire the 40 medics
18 that you're short? If you could get 40
19 medics today from someplace in the United
20 States if there wasn't a residency issue,
21 are you authorized to hire them?

22 COMMISSIONER AYERS: If that
23 was the case, that would be yes.

24 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: What have
25 you done as the Fire Department? I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 haven't seen any recruiting to bring or
3 hire those 40 medics, those technicians.
4 What can you show us that's been done? I
5 mean, we talked about recruitment. We
6 talked about if it's an emergency, some
7 temporary waiver to deal with the
8 residency issue.

9 What has the Fire Department
10 done? And, again, explain to me how we
11 could go from having eight advanced if
12 you got the firehouses closed or the
13 engine and ladder companies downgraded --
14 and I think Councilman Kenney said the
15 same thing, what's one have to do with
16 the other. What happened from needing
17 eight to where we are today without the
18 eight, downgrading what we already have?

19 COMMISSIONER AYERS: The eight
20 that we talked about in the redeployment
21 was looking at moving forward with eight
22 system status 12-hour advanced life
23 units. The decision that was made to
24 actually put basic life support units
25 within our system to take the ones that

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 we had and do ten percent, four units,
3 ten percent, and make them basic life
4 support units and deploy them in the
5 area, in the system, where we're getting
6 80 percent was made after that, was made
7 after that. And not only did we take and
8 redeploy the resources into four medic
9 units, we put advanced life support
10 paramedics, ALS paramedics, we put them,
11 paired them with other paramedics where
12 there was just one here or overtime here
13 and things like that and we added two
14 additional units. We added two
15 additional basic life support units.
16 That's what we did.

17 COUNCILMAN RIZZIO: But the
18 point that President Verna made was
19 that -- and you agreed. You said this
20 last week when we had the hearing about
21 the defibrillators. If you have a heart
22 attack, there's nothing more important
23 than speed that we get there and the
24 ability to administer drugs, where the
25 basic life support unit cannot do that,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 and if a person is in serious heart
3 arrest, that there's nothing that's going
4 to replace advanced life support. I
5 believe you said this to me. I asked you
6 that question. You said there's nothing,
7 when a person is having severe heart
8 failure, than an advanced life support
9 can do beyond what the basic life support
10 unit can do. I think, paraphrasing that,
11 you suggested that.

12 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I
13 suggested that that was the best that we
14 had in our system to support a heart
15 attack.

16 COUNCILMAN RIZZIO: But then we
17 hear constantly that there's a delay in
18 getting an advanced life support unit to
19 where it needs to be. I mean, I just
20 can't figure. It just doesn't make any
21 sense to me, that we went from needing
22 eight, now we're downgrading and now we
23 are concerned just on the kind of service
24 that we're going to be getting. I mean,
25 if a person has a heart attack and the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 best service they can get is advanced
3 life support and we can't get it there,
4 they're dead when we get there. It's not
5 what I want to be part of.

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Is there a
7 question?

8 COUNCILMAN RIZZ0: It was a
9 statement and a question, how we could go
10 from needing eight -- and I hear your
11 explanation to that, but then the second
12 part of that question was, what are you
13 doing to bring in these 40 people that we
14 need to get these advanced life support
15 units possibly back on track again?

16 COMMISSIONER AYERS: The
17 decision to use basic life support units
18 within our system was made based on an
19 analysis of what our system does, what
20 the services are, what's presenting to
21 the paramedics, the firefighters, when
22 they get there and what we actually have
23 deployed. And what we did was, we looked
24 at -- talked with the doctors, looked at
25 other systems and everything else, and

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 one of the things that we saw was that we
3 could deploy more carrying units. We
4 have two additional units that carry part
5 of that 80 percent that's basic life
6 support issues to the hospital.

7 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: So,
8 Commissioner, the decision to add eight
9 units if you close the four engine and
10 ladder companies was a bad decision?

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS: No. That
12 was not a bad decision. That is not what
13 I said. That is not what I said. I said
14 that if we -- we're waiting to find out
15 what happens with Commonwealth Court.
16 We're going to put those units in. If we
17 don't have the paramedics to go in right
18 away, then we're going to look at other
19 solutions, and the first solution that we
20 would use would be to hire emergency
21 medical technicians, firefighters, to run
22 in those units.

23 The biggest problem that we
24 have in the City of Philadelphia and
25 across the country is an ever-increasing

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 amount of calls to the emergency medical
3 systems that the cities deploy. That's
4 not changing.

5 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: And I admire
6 the fact that you in a meeting told me
7 that as long as you're Commissioner --
8 and, again, I'm paraphrasing -- that you
9 will never build a system that will deny
10 a response from our medics, no matter
11 what the severity of the injury is.

12 COMMISSIONER LLOYD: I beg your
13 pardon?

14 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I believe
15 you said to me when there was a
16 suggestion to maybe not service people
17 that have a cut finger or something
18 minor, I admired your position that said
19 you would not deny service, because a
20 person with a cut finger could turn out
21 to be a more serious issue. So I admire
22 that, but tell me, before I finish up
23 here, what we're doing as a fire
24 department, as a city, to fill -- when we
25 first had this conversation, it was well

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 beyond 40. I think the number was much
3 higher than 40.

4 What is the Fire Department or
5 the central personnel doing to get these
6 40 technicians that we need here?

7 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Well, one
8 of the things that -- pardon me.

9 The Deputy Commissioner
10 reminded me that one of the things that
11 we did do was to survey, which we had --
12 we worked with Dr. Mechem to survey the
13 schools in the City and to monitor when
14 they were coming out so that we could get
15 them on a list through personnel, get
16 them hired and into our system. And that
17 was one of the things. We found 63. And
18 we're looking at -- it's an opportunity
19 to get them into our system.

20 One of the long-term things
21 that we're doing is, we're looking at
22 teaching our children and educating our
23 children that there's an opportunity to
24 work in the City of Philadelphia as a
25 firefighter or as a paramedic. And we're

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 currently doing that right now.

3 So we understand that this is a
4 long-term problem. This isn't just a
5 problem that is going to be solved in the
6 next couple of years in any city, and
7 what we're doing here in Philadelphia is,
8 we're making sure that we have the
9 opportunity for people to come up in our
10 system, get a job, become a responsible
11 citizen, working here in the City of
12 Philadelphia, be a part of this City and
13 work and do a service like that for our
14 citizens. And it just makes good sense
15 that we prepare for it now. We started
16 both of those things.

17 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Well, thank
18 you. Commissioner, I think you
19 understand that this has really been a
20 very sensitive issue for us.

21 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I do.

22 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: And it's not
23 personal. It's about being able to
24 understand the issue to be able to
25 communicate back to the people that I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 represent, because when they hear that
3 word "downgrade," that scares them,
4 especially our older folks.

5 Also, what President Verna
6 said, when you talk about downgrading a
7 unit that can't provide advanced life
8 support and know that it's going to take
9 two, three minutes longer for an advanced
10 life support unit to get to a location,
11 that scares people. And we shouldn't be
12 in the business of frightening people.
13 So you understand our concern.

14 COMMISSIONER AYERS: It is a
15 frightening thought without
16 understanding. When we sit down with the
17 doctors and we bring in in the
18 information and we use the information
19 from the experts like the American Heart
20 Association and others, it kind of takes
21 the fright away, but the citizens don't
22 sit in those meetings with us. The
23 citizens don't have the opportunity to
24 see what -- working with the system and
25 dealing with the metrics and then having

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the flexibility to make those decisions.
3 They don't feel safe if people pull the
4 alarm and say, oh -- they don't say we
5 have more medic units. They say we have
6 downgrades, we have this, and it's a
7 negative connotation that's attached to
8 it.

9 We're serving the citizens. We
10 have more units running, and we plan on
11 putting more in, because we need them.

12 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
13 Madam President.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
15 you.

16 Commissioner, I just have one
17 last question. You keep referring to a
18 doctor and I just didn't get his name.
19 Is he an employee of the Fire Department?
20 You keep referring to a particular
21 doctor.

22 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Yes. I
23 apologize.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
25 That's all right.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Dr. Mechem
3 is the doctor who has the emergency
4 services contract. He's a doctor with
5 the Hospital of the University of
6 Pennsylvania.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Okay.
8 Is he on --

9 COMMISSIONER AYERS: He's the
10 emergency room medicine doctor. He deals
11 with the emergency room.

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
13 does he train paramedics? Is he able to
14 do that?

15 COMMISSIONER AYERS: He
16 licenses every paramedic and every --
17 well, excuse me. He gives medical
18 command to every paramedic and every
19 emergency medical technician as far as --

20 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: What
21 does "medical command" mean? I don't
22 know.

23 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Medical
24 command means that he monitors their
25 practice. He gives them authority to

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 make the intervention, to actually put
3 something in your vein or whatever. He
4 authorizes also a call board through a
5 series of hospitals where paramedics call
6 back to a doctor, tell them what's
7 presenting, the doctor will give them
8 assistance and also tell them, Bring him
9 directly to this hospital or try this
10 other drug versus that, those types of
11 interpersonal conversations that happen
12 during a medical event. It's called
13 medical command, and he's the one who
14 monitors those licenses and ensures that
15 they use medical command, that they keep
16 their skill levels up, things like that.

17 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'm
18 sure he doesn't work 24/7. So does he
19 have doctors that work under him that do
20 respond to these calls?

21 COMMISSIONER AYERS: No. The
22 doctors don't respond to the calls.
23 These doctors don't respond to calls.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Well,
25 if this one doctor is not available --

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER AYERS: No. The
3 way the system works is, the paramedics,
4 the firefighters, emergency medical
5 technicians, they are the front line.
6 They go to the patient. It's actually
7 the second part of the life safety chain.
8 They're there. They do the intervention.
9 The paramedic will make a phone call to
10 the doctor or -- and it may not be
11 Hospital of the University of
12 Pennsylvania. It could be Temple
13 University. It could be Hahnemann.
14 They'll make the phone call.

15 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
16 they can call any hospital in the City;
17 is that what you're saying?

18 COMMISSIONER AYERS: They
19 actually only call the hospitals who are
20 licensed under the medical command, and
21 they're called base hospitals

22 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: And
23 how many of them are licensed under the
24 medical command?

25 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I beg your

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 pardon?

3 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: How
4 many hospitals are licensed under the
5 medical command?

6 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I believe
7 right now it's approximately four or
8 five. I'll have to get that exact
9 information. I can get that for you.

10 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'll
11 tell you, I think we've belabored this
12 long enough at this point, but I think at
13 another point in time, I would like you
14 to come in and walk Councilmembers
15 through the process whereby a 9-1-1 call
16 is made and just take us through so that
17 we fully understand the system. I don't
18 want you to do that now, but at a later
19 date, I think that we would all be very
20 much interested in that.

21 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Yes. I
22 just made sure that we set that up for
23 you.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'd
25 appreciate it.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COMMISSIONER AYERS: And, also,
3 I apologize for -- you stated that there
4 was some information that didn't get to
5 you.

6 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
7 Right.

8 COMMISSIONER AYERS: I'm going
9 to track that and make sure that it
10 happens. I apologize.

11 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I'd
12 appreciate that.

13 COMMISSIONER AYERS: Okay.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: As I
15 said, we all become very frustrated
16 because many of us consider public safety
17 as our number one priority, and as I told
18 you when you were in my office, I have a
19 next-door neighbor who apparently has a
20 very bad heart, and I would say that the
21 Fire Department is called, 9-1-1 is
22 called at least twice during the month.
23 My fear is, if she doesn't have immediate
24 attention, it could be her life. That
25 bothers me with anybody, whether it be my

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 neighbor or yours. I don't think that we
3 should take that type of chance.

4 So as I said, at a later date,
5 I would really appreciate it if you and
6 whoever from your department would be
7 kind enough to come in and actually let
8 Council know from the time of a call, an
9 emergency call, is made what the process
10 is. And we talk about the lack of and
11 the shortage of the medics, paramedics.
12 We are going to have a shortage of
13 nurses, we're being told. We're going to
14 have a shortage of teachers. But we
15 simply can't sit back and say that
16 there's nothing we could do about it.
17 And I know you're trying very hard, but I
18 think we're going to have to try a little
19 harder.

20 Any other questions or comments
21 from members of the Committee?

22 (No response.)

23 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

24 Seeing no one, Commissioner, thank you
25 very much. Again, we thank you and your

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 department for all of your hard work, and
3 I appreciate your patience in sitting
4 here for as long as you did. Thank you.

5 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: Madam
6 President, I wanted to say thank you as
7 well. He works very hard in our
8 neighborhoods. Thank you.

9 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
10 you.

11 COMMISSIONER AYERS:
12 Councilwoman, members of Council, thank
13 you.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
15 you.

16 Water Department next. This
17 will be the last department for the day.

18 Good afternoon, Commissioner.

19 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Good
20 afternoon.

21 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: We
22 have copies of your testimony, so I would
23 really appreciate it if you would
24 abbreviate your testimony. We will give
25 the stenographer a copy, which will be

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 transcribed in full.

3 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Yes.

4 Thank you.

5 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

6 Thanks.

7 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:

8 That's fine.

9 I know the hour is late and
10 I'll try to just keep my remarks quite
11 brief.

12 I am Bernard Brunwasser, Water
13 Commissioner, appearing before you today
14 to testify on behalf of the Philadelphia
15 Water Department's Fiscal Year 2007
16 operating budget request.

17 My proposal for a Water
18 Department budget of 255.3 million is
19 augmented by an additional 287.9 million
20 for other Water Fund activities,
21 including the Water Revenue Bureau, debt
22 service and central agency support, for a
23 total of \$543.2 million.

24 As you know, the Philadelphia
25 Water Department is a municipal utility

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 serving the citizens of the Philadelphia
3 region by providing integrated water,
4 wastewater and storm water services. We
5 operate three drinking water treatment
6 plants, processing an average of nearly
7 270 million gallons of Delaware and
8 Schuylkill River water each day; three
9 wastewater treatment plants cleaning over
10 450 million gallons per day of sewage,
11 biosolids recycling facility, a
12 sophisticated testing lab; and a range of
13 customer services. In addition, the
14 Department maintains 3,300 miles of water
15 main, 3,000 miles of sewers, 78,000 storm
16 water inlets, 26,000 fire hydrants and an
17 extensive related infrastructure.

18 I can report that our drinking
19 water is safer than ever before, and we
20 are substantially better than state and
21 federal regulations for water purity. We
22 are also treating wastewater to
23 award-winning levels. In fact, all six
24 of these plants, the three water plants
25 and the three wastewater plants, have

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 been winning awards pretty much on an
3 annual basis for the past dozen years or
4 so.

5 As you know, we've had a rate
6 revision, which has us with an approved
7 rate plan through June 30th of 2008. Our
8 rates are still among the lowest in the
9 region. And I have a table in my
10 testimony which indicates that, as we
11 compare ourselves to some of our
12 suburbanites. Our rates for water are
13 actually less than half of the rates that
14 the majority of our suburban neighbors
15 pay for water service alone.

16 We have a lot of highlights.
17 Many of them are in my formal testimony.
18 We have some new initiatives that you're
19 aware of. We are looking into storm
20 flooding in certain areas of the City
21 that are flood prone, and we're making
22 some real progress there. We should have
23 an interim report to you, a second
24 interim report, on that storm water
25 study. It should be released within the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 next few days or week.

3 None of the financial or
4 service improvements that I have listed
5 in my testimony, my written testimony,
6 would have been possible without the hard
7 work and professional achievements of the
8 people in the Philadelphia Water
9 Department. We are one of the largest
10 publicly owned water, wastewater and
11 storm water utilities in the nation, and
12 we employ a dedicated and talented group
13 of laborers, skilled trades workers,
14 engineers, scientists, technicians,
15 managers and other support employees to
16 provide high quality services to the
17 public.

18 As in recent years, I would
19 like to recognize these workers, some of
20 whom are with me today, and to call your
21 attention to their professional
22 achievements. The Water Department staff
23 holds leadership positions and
24 participates in the American Water Works
25 Association, Association of Metropolitan

17 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERA: Thank
18 you. And, Commissioner, we certainly
19 applaud the work that your department
20 does. You have some very dedicated
21 employees, and I know that they have
22 great respect for you.

23 Commissioner, on Page 4 of your
24 testimony, you mention the Biosolids
25 Recycling Center and that \$10.8 million

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 has been requested in Class 200 for FY07.

3 If Council does not pass the
4 required legislation, what's the impact
5 on your budget?

6 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: That
7 particular appropriation would go away.
8 The \$10.7 million is actually the
9 incremental amount that we would need to
10 add to our Class 200 budget in order to
11 avail ourselves of a new contract with
12 this provider that we have proposed. If
13 that goes through and we use the \$10.7
14 million, then other costs would drop out
15 in Class 300 and 400 and certain capital
16 costs, which are not shown of course here
17 in the operating budget, and also Class
18 100 would be absorbed within the
19 appropriations of other units of the
20 Department as workers are moved to other
21 operating units, like distribution or
22 sewer maintenance or any of our six --

23 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: So
24 they would stay within the Department?

25 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Yes.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCIL PRESIDENT Verna:

3 Commissioner, last year you explained to
4 us the savings associated with abandoning
5 the old fire hydrant system and you
6 provided us with estimated savings. Can
7 you tell us the savings by the Fire
8 Department for FY07 and how they were
9 arrived at?

10 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: I'm
11 going to introduce -- oh, I should have
12 introduced already. To my left is Joseph
13 Clare, Deputy Commissioner for Finance
14 and Administration, and to my right is
15 Debra McCarty, Deputy Commissioner for
16 Operations, and Mr. Clare has the detail
17 on the savings for the Fire Department.

18 COUNCIL PRESIDENT Verna:

19 Mr. Clare.

20 DEPUTY COMMISSIONER CLARE: Hi,
21 President Verna. The high pressure
22 system original cost in the last rate
23 study was approximately \$2 million a
24 year, 800,000 of which was capital and
25 1.2 million was operating. The plan at

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 that time, I believe the system was shut
3 down in January last year, and the
4 capital costs continued for some time
5 because there's a bond indebtedness and
6 other costs related to that. So after
7 January 5th, I believe, of last year, the
8 operating cost disappeared. So we saved
9 approximately \$600,000 in last fiscal
10 year, and we'll save approximately 1.2
11 million in operating costs in this and
12 every succeeding fiscal year.

13 In addition, the capital costs
14 are dropping over a four-year period.
15 Last year they were 800,000. This year
16 they're 600,000. Next year they're
17 400,000, and the last and final year in
18 Fiscal '08, I believe, they're 200,000.
19 So at that point, there will be no cost
20 to the General Fund for the operation or
21 capital costs related to the high
22 pressure system.

23 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
24 you very much.

25 Commissioner, can you tell us

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 what the impact of the River City
3 initiative is on the water rate payer?

4 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Yes.

5 I believe it has very little, if any,
6 direct effect on the water rate payer for
7 a couple of reasons. Some of the work
8 that's part of the initiative is probably
9 projects that we would have undertaken in
10 any event. We understand that we will
11 eventually take over the water sewer
12 infrastructure of the Navy Yard.

13 The problem at this current
14 time is that the Navy Yard system is not
15 quite up to our standards, and so some of
16 that money I know is geared for the
17 upgrade of the Navy Yard and it would be
18 coming out of this particular pot of
19 money.

20 The other thing is --

21 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

22 Excuse me. I don't mean to interrupt
23 you, but I believe that when PIDC was in
24 here to testify several months ago, they
25 indicated that they did not need money to

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 do the necessary work that you're
3 referring to.

4 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: I'm
5 working off of the ordinance, the
6 attachment to the ordinance that was
7 introduced recently, and I believe
8 there's a \$30 million item there related
9 to the Navy Yard.

10 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: How
11 much? 4 million?

12 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: 30.

13 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: 30
14 million? I have to go back to the notes
15 of testimony. I recall PIDC being in
16 here indicating that they did have the
17 necessary funds in which to address the
18 Navy Yard problems. However, that's for
19 another day, and I will definitely --
20 please proceed.

21 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: As
22 you may recall, the Sinking Fund reserve
23 actually is a reserve for the benefit of
24 the bond holders of water and revenue
25 bonds, and under the ordinances that were

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 enacted, including the general ordinance
3 of 1993, this reserve may be replaced
4 with a surety bond or an insurance
5 policy, and so that will be -- so long as
6 the insurance or the bond covers the \$125
7 million, then this should be seamless to
8 the bond holder. And that's the source
9 for the money. It should have virtually
10 no effect on the water rate payer.

11 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: I
12 know I was distracted and you may have
13 answered this, but since the source of
14 these funds is revenue bonds, why
15 wouldn't you be requesting to spend them
16 through the City's capital budget?

17 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Well,
18 I think what this program is designed to
19 do, the River City program, is to target
20 water and sewer infrastructure in those
21 areas, those special areas that are
22 looking for a boost to bring in more
23 business and more activity, economic
24 vigor to the Philadelphia waterfront.
25 And, actually, I applaud that, because

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 ever since I've been with the Water
3 Department, and that goes back a long
4 time, the City has continued to lose
5 population, and for a utility like the
6 Water Department that is so capital
7 intensive, we have all of these pipes out
8 there in the street and if 30 out of 40
9 rowhouses are demolished or uninhabitable,
10 we cannot get rid of that water main and
11 sewer main in the street. We still have
12 to maintain that.

13 So for a department like
14 ours -- what I've seen happen over the
15 years, and it's still happening, is a
16 reduction of water being used by the
17 public, and anything that helps to
18 reverse that trend has to be applauded by
19 us, otherwise we die of a thousand cuts.

20 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

21 Commissioner, I just asked Councilman
22 DiCicco if we have recently received a
23 report from the Water Department
24 concerning the flooding that took place,
25 I guess, last year this time in our

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 community and we had all of our
3 constituents almost literally blocking
4 the streets in protest.

5 Will we be getting a report
6 shortly on what you're doing, what you
7 have been able to determine from your
8 study, and when can we expect that?

9 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: The
10 second of our interim reports is
11 scheduled to be released any moment.
12 It's basically done. And what we've done
13 is, we have inspected well over 60 blocks
14 within the problem area in great detail.
15 We've modeled some of the system as far
16 as actual water going in and what exactly
17 happens. We've certainly checked for
18 debris, and the debris has been cleaned
19 out wherever we found it, and we also
20 checked for mechanical difficulties,
21 hydraulic difficulties.

22 A couple of blocks I know are
23 already scheduled to be redone. The
24 sewers are failing. And so that is
25 happening. The other thing that we're

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 doing is, we are beginning to look for
3 projects which can offload some of the
4 storm water from the existing system,
5 which can get surcharged, as we've seen.
6 And we don't have to wait for the end of
7 the report, which may be two years --
8 maybe another year and a half or so
9 before it's complete, because we're
10 checking out all of the areas in the City
11 that are prone to this kind of problem.

12 But in South Philadelphia, we
13 have a job currently on Snyder Avenue. I
14 think it's replacing and increasing the
15 capacity of 800 feet of sewer, and also I
16 think we're doing 2,000 feet of water
17 main on Snyder Avenue, I guess, near
18 Front Street. And that, when complete --
19 and it should be, I guess, complete later
20 this year -- will help relieve some of
21 the flooding issues at that area.

22 We are looking very closely at
23 some of the new construction that has
24 happened, even if it's reconstruction, in
25 South Philadelphia, because sometimes

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 even though there was a property there
3 before, the new property has been
4 designed so efficiently to get the storm
5 water into the system that it actually
6 exacerbates some of these problems in
7 these very high intensity storms.

8 So we're looking at ways to
9 offload that and maybe send that directly
10 to a creek or river and then relieve the
11 system, which is handling sanitary sewage
12 and storm sewage in that older part of
13 the City.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
15 you. I look forward to seeing that
16 report.

17 Councilman Nutter has asked if
18 I could direct a question to you. How
19 many septic systems are there in the City
20 and can we have a map that identifies
21 them by Council District?

22 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: I
23 know that -- I'm not sure we have all of
24 that knowledge, because if this is a
25 private type of ownership, but I believe

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 we have approximately 1,700 water-only
3 customers in the system, which means
4 they're not tied into our sewer system.
5 They're not paying for sewer service.
6 That may give us an idea of how many have
7 septic systems. Obviously I have some
8 experts in the room that may be able to
9 help me.

10 I'm being told that the
11 policing of the septic systems is
12 actually under the Health Department's
13 auspices.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank
15 you very much.

16 The Chair recognizes Councilman
17 Rizzo.

18 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
19 Madam President.

20 Commissioner, first of all,
21 thanks for your department's always
22 prompt response to constituent issues.
23 It's greatly appreciated.

24 Commissioner, last week I
25 introduced a resolution asking for

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 hearings on the relationship that we have
3 with PennDot as it comes to the 390 miles
4 of state-maintained highways in the City
5 of Philadelphia, and as you know, we have
6 had numerous conversations and, again,
7 some of the concerns that I have are
8 above and beyond your control, but I
9 think that we can control an issue that's
10 becoming a real problem. It has to do
11 with contractors that are working for the
12 Water Department and also for other
13 utilities, the management, the project
14 management, of those contractors.

15 Again, coming from the utility
16 industry, I know how these guys work.
17 They put money in for work area
18 protection. They put money into the old
19 "for restoration," temporary restoration,
20 and then they try to get away with as
21 much as they can, and that money goes in
22 their pocket.

23 The issue that we have is that
24 I think we need more oversight. I
25 believe there's an engineer or personnel

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 assigned to every project. They should
3 see what the constituent sees. They
4 should see what I see. And it's a
5 disgrace on how some of these jobs -- and
6 I'm not going to name names, but you know
7 the job that I'm talking about. It was
8 absolutely a disgrace that that
9 contractor left a very major roadway in
10 the condition as -- and I understand
11 there were some other circumstances
12 because of the problems that he had with
13 the particular job, but that's not just
14 that job. It's everywhere you go. A
15 plumber -- you know the job that I'm
16 talking about -- just left the place. I
17 would wish he comes back at night and
18 forgets he did that job and hits that
19 excavation that he left. I pray that
20 that would happen to him. That he would
21 leave that job in the condition it was in
22 on a state highway, working on a private
23 service, and I'm even confused on how --
24 he obviously had to have a permit to do
25 that work, to dig up the street, issued

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 by the Streets Department or Water
3 Department.

4 I just can't figure why we
5 can't do it right, where when the Water
6 Department has a contractor doing work,
7 that the oversight makes them do what
8 they're supposed to do in the deal; that
9 when a plumber digs up the street, at the
10 end of the day, they fix it in a way that
11 will survive that -- I can't believe it
12 takes 30 days to go back and have the
13 Streets Department go back and fix it.

14 We've had this conversation
15 before. Maybe you need to take over the
16 whole project. You figure out a way to
17 convince the Streets Department that you
18 really need to involve yourself at least
19 in the temporary repair.

20 Commissioner, all I know is,
21 it's really frustrating to hear people
22 tell me stories they come home on a
23 rainy, dark night. They're older folks.
24 They wind up hitting one of these
25 ditches. They destroy their car, if they

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 don't hurt themselves.

3 Why can't we get this thing
4 organized City-wide? I know they've got
5 this Ditch Committee that PECO sits on
6 and PGW sits on. Intelligent minds
7 should be able to fix this very basic
8 problem that we have when we open up a
9 street in the City of Philadelphia.

10 Could you just comment on what
11 you believe the problem is here?

12 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Well,
13 Councilman, I certainly appreciate your
14 concern about the way these job sites are
15 left. I mean, they are construction
16 sites and there are some difficulties at
17 times, but we have to impress upon all of
18 our contractors that if they get work
19 from us and the City, they've got to do
20 it right and they can't scrimp on things
21 that matter. And safety, of course, is
22 paramount. And then just -- we want the
23 site to be presentable. We don't want it
24 to be a mess.

25 And I heartily agree with you,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 and I will -- some of the folks are back
3 here. I will impress upon them that this
4 is an important issue for us.

5 As far as the speed at getting
6 to some of these trenches and not let
7 them fester and go bad on us before the
8 Streets Department has an opportunity to
9 resurface that, I think the Streets
10 Department has been given additional
11 funds this year for, I believe it's
12 called, Project Smoother Streets and for
13 more personnel and equipment in order to
14 get to these sites much quicker and so we
15 don't have to continuously do a patch
16 job.

17 COUNCILMAN RIZZO:

18 Commissioner, one of my observations, we
19 refer to a pothole, but most of the
20 failures in the highway, in my opinion
21 coming from the utility industry, if you
22 look at most of the problems that we have
23 to steer around or hit, it's not a
24 natural -- it's an opening that has
25 failed because it wasn't restored

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 properly. These bellies, these dips in
3 the road that we hit, God didn't put that
4 there. Somebody dug up that street and
5 didn't restore it properly, didn't
6 compact it properly, didn't put -- there
7 obviously is a standard that needs to be
8 met for restoration of excavations. And,
9 again, if we're not watching these
10 contractors that work for us to make sure
11 they're doing it right, they're not going
12 to do it right.

13 So it's something that I think
14 we really need to try to do, and I know
15 that you'll try your best, because you
16 always do when it comes to trying to make
17 things safer, as you mentioned earlier.

18 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Well,
19 thank you, Councilman, but I know others
20 in the Administration have certainly
21 heard your plea here, and I think we're
22 moving --

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: It is. It's
24 a plea.

25 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 think things are moving in the right
3 direction.

4 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Good. Thank
5 you, sir, and, again, thanks for all of
6 your quick responses to various requests.
7 I appreciate it.

8 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Sure.
9 Thank you.

10 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
11 Madam President.

12 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
13 You're welcome.

14 The Chair recognizes Councilman
15 DiCicco.

16 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: Thank you,
17 Madam President.

18 And good afternoon,
19 Commissioner. I'd like to echo the
20 comments made by the Council President
21 and my colleague, Councilman Rizzo, on
22 the service that my office has benefited
23 from by your department, and pick up on
24 the Council President's comments earlier,
25 questions about the report as it relates

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 to the flooding issues we had a year and
3 a half ago.

4 As you know, you were in my
5 office with some of your team and you did
6 give me a preliminary report, and I
7 appreciate that as well.

8 My understanding is that with
9 new construction, developers are now
10 required, or maybe have been for a while,
11 required to put in two separate systems,
12 two ferrule systems, one for the waste
13 discharge line and the other for the
14 rainwater coming off of roofs. Is that
15 accurate? And my question is, are we
16 keeping pace -- those systems should go
17 into two separate lines as far as the
18 sewer system is concerned?

19 I would suspect that they --
20 you're smiling. I mean, the theory, I
21 think, was to take the rainwater off and
22 let it go into a separate system than the
23 sewer systems are.

24 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:

25 You're correct, yes.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: Is the
3 Water Department keeping pace with -- if
4 a new development were to occur today,
5 and there is a new development in my
6 district at 4th and Reed, the Jefferson
7 Square Housing Development. I think that
8 they were required to install two
9 separate water systems, runoff systems.
10 Are the sewer systems, are they
11 compatible with that yet?

12 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Well,
13 I think --

14 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: Maybe not
15 necessary for that location, but
16 generally speaking, are we keeping pace?

17 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:
18 Right. I mean, obviously the sewer
19 infrastructure in the older parts of the
20 City, which encompass, of course, South
21 Philadelphia, have one large pipe. What
22 we have to do, and not only in that area
23 but in all areas of Philadelphia, is
24 something that we've done by tightening
25 up the regulations on storm water for

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 construction and reconstruction for any
3 sizable parcel, and, that is, to try to
4 get -- that is, to get less runoff from
5 all property from now on. Any developed
6 parcel has to give off less water than it
7 gives off today. In fact, any large
8 parcel I think has to be designed to take
9 about the first inch of rain, which is a
10 significant amount, which is most storms,
11 of course, in Philadelphia.

12 This is already, just since
13 January 1st because of the construction
14 boom in Philadelphia, it's already saved
15 us, I think, the equivalent of a square
16 mile of runoff, the runoff of a square
17 mile on the new development that's come
18 in just in the first couple of months of
19 2006.

20 So what we're trying to do is
21 keep as much storm water out of the sewer
22 pipe as possible, and in areas like South
23 Philadelphia, it's essential. It's
24 essential to try to do that. And I think
25 these regulations that we have now over

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 time will really diminish some of the
3 flooding problems that we have today, and
4 it's also something that will reduce
5 pollution getting to the river, because
6 once that pipe reaches a certain level, a
7 combined sewer pipe is going to send this
8 diluted sewage out to the river, and that
9 is no longer the state-of-the-art when it
10 comes to the environment.

11 So this works on many levels
12 for us, and, again, we'll certainly share
13 that second interim report with you to
14 kind of show you where our progress has
15 already been made.

16 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: And I
17 appreciate that and I understand that new
18 development. I think that was part of
19 the conversation we had when I was
20 curious as to why in some suburban
21 counties, as an example, when you have
22 big box development with large parking
23 lots, there are these catch basins, or
24 whatever you refer to them, that take a
25 lot of that water off, where in

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 Philadelphia it just runs off the
3 blacktop and our systems have to
4 basically take all of it, because there's
5 no impervious soil, land or whatever to
6 suck that up. And I think that's one of
7 the problems we had when we developed the
8 Lowe's/Ikea site, which was 40 acres or
9 so of impervious soil and now we
10 black-topped it over. So that added to
11 the problems that the people in that end
12 of the City had experienced, which brings
13 me to my next question or concern, is
14 that using Jefferson Square as the area,
15 immediately adjacent or part of the
16 Jefferson Square community is a former
17 hospital, the Mt. Sinai Hospital, which
18 is currently being proposed to be
19 converted into 220-some-odd condominium
20 units with about 28 new townhouses. So
21 you got about 250 new units on that site.

22 I think based on the uses that
23 a hospital had when it was operating
24 versus the uses that the condos will
25 have, I think you'll see less usage or

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 for the systems that have to take less
3 water and sewage. But that's what I
4 believe. It's very hard for me to
5 convince the residents in the community
6 that it's not going to be a worst-case
7 scenario. And I will send your office a
8 letter asking for a formal report, if you
9 will, to -- and I'll give you the
10 geographical areas that are of concern.

11 But that is the concern, and
12 I'm dealing with that, and not only
13 there, I'm dealing with it in many of the
14 high-rise development sites along
15 Delaware River, the possibility of the
16 casinos. Everyone is starting now to
17 talk about do the systems that we have in
18 place, will they be able to maintain, are
19 they sufficient enough to handle the
20 additional load that they're going to
21 have to take with all this development.

22 So it's a statement more or
23 less than a question, but that is
24 something that we need to address, and I
25 think your department could be helpful to

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 myself and other Councilmembers, in
3 particular in those districts that have
4 this increased development going on, to
5 address some of those concerns for our
6 constituents. Because everywhere I go,
7 that's all I'm hearing anymore, is in
8 addition to the parking problems, that we
9 don't want this place developed because
10 where are we going to park and my taxes
11 are going to go up because you're
12 removing blight, what about the water
13 system.

14 I'm sure you're aware of it,
15 but I think a lot more information if you
16 can give to us on a periodic basis will
17 be helpful.

18 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:
19 That's great. That is our intention, to
20 give you more information as we go
21 through this process of studying our
22 storm system, but I think I can assure
23 you that from now on, any sizable parcel
24 that's developed in Philadelphia will
25 give off less storm water than it does

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 today, because it's in the regulations.

3 We have people watching it. We get a lot

4 of push-back sometimes. We work with the

5 contractors and developers to tell them

6 what will be required. As you say, it's

7 required in the suburbs. It's also going

8 to be required here, and you're going to

9 see more of these detention ponds in

10 Philadelphia.

11 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: And if you

12 need any assistance, as we spoke about in

13 my office, if legislation of some sort

14 may be necessary to identify a percentage

15 of land that needs to be retained for

16 impervious soil reasons, please let me

17 know. I'll be more than glad to help you

18 with that.

19 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Thank

20 you.

21 COUNCILMAN DiCICCO: Thank you,

22 Commissioner.

23 Thank you, Madam President.

24 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank

25 you.

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 The Chair recognizes
3 Councilwoman Blackwell.

4 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: Thank
5 you, Madam President.

6 I have questions today for
7 Councilwoman Marian Tasco, who had to
8 leave. Her questions are as follows.
9 It's one question and then a statement.
10 What can be done to address the
11 problem with payment lines at the Water
12 Department facility? Among my
13 constituents, I have found that a number
14 of elderly people frequently must come to
15 Center City to pay their bills to the
16 Water Revenue Bureau. These elderly
17 people are forced to stand in long lines
18 for lengthy periods of time. All of this
19 standing is very strenuous on their
20 bodies, particularly their fragile backs,
21 hips and knees. There was even an
22 incident this afternoon where an elderly
23 woman fell down while waiting in a long
24 line over there to pay her water bill.
25 For now, security personnel at the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 building have been kind enough to reserve
3 some older people places in line and
4 allow them to sit in other areas of the
5 Municipal Services Building until their
6 turn comes. This method, however, is
7 neither systematic nor consistent.

8 Would it be possible to add
9 seating and a number to the water
10 collections facility at the MSB so that
11 people can sit comfortably and wait for
12 their numbers to be called rather than
13 having to stand for long periods? A
14 similar system is in place at the L&I
15 facility and at other locations.

16 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:
17 Actually, I will be talking to Revenue
18 Commissioner Nancy Kammerdeiner about
19 this request, because we don't actually
20 collect our own revenues. But I
21 understand the problem, and I know there
22 is only, I guess, two official sites
23 other than the MSB for the collection of
24 water bills. I know there are a lot of
25 other places that will take money, I

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 guess, and send the bill to the Revenue
3 Department.

4 But I will discuss it with
5 Commissioner Kammerdeiner and get you a
6 response.

7 COUNCILWOMAN BLACKWELL: Thank
8 you. In fact, we should have asked her
9 had we realized, but I'm sure the
10 Councilwoman appreciates it, and it was a
11 good question. Thank you.

12 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Point of
13 information, Madam President.

14 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: The
15 Chair recognizes Councilman Rizzo for a
16 point of information.

17 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
18 Madam President.

19 Commissioner, for our record
20 here during the budget, during a hearing
21 you indicated -- and I don't want to
22 speak for you, but I'll try my best to
23 say what you said. I asked you the
24 question, do you believe it would be best
25 for the Water Department to be in the

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 business of collecting their own water
3 bills, and I believe you said that that
4 would be good for the Water Department,
5 to be actually involved in bringing in
6 that revenue.

7 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: I
8 think --

9 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Now, I have
10 the transcript now.

11 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: No,
12 no. I believe you. I may have said that
13 or said that it's certainly worth looking
14 into. There are pluses that I see and
15 there are negatives.

16 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: What would
17 be a plus?

18 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Well,
19 I think sometimes when your collection
20 arm is apart from you, there's not quite
21 the same knowledge, background --

22 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Or
23 enthusiasm.

24 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Or
25 enthusiasm perhaps. You don't

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 necessarily see the fruits of your labors
3 if you're basically answering customer
4 billing complaints and things of that
5 nature and you don't see what the good is
6 and the revenues that you do collect and
7 what allows the Water Department to do as
8 far as the environment and pure drinking
9 water and things of that nature.

10 One of the things that I've
11 encouraged, and I have to remember to do
12 this again, is, we'd like to invite some
13 of these folks from the Revenue Bureau,
14 and we have in the past, to come and tour
15 some of our facilities so they get a
16 little more pride of service and
17 understand how their work impacts on us
18 and the rest of the City.

19 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:
20 Excuse me, Commissioner.

21 Councilman Rizzo, can I have a
22 point of information?

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: That's
24 right. Keep it short now.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Thank

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 you.

3 Commissioner, as long as we're
4 on that phase of questioning, can you
5 tell us what the delinquency rate is?

6 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:

7 That's always an interesting question. I
8 can try to explain it to you in a -- it's
9 a little bit convoluted, but I'll try my
10 best.

11 There are certain terms of art
12 that they use in the collection business,
13 and one of them is "current collection
14 factor" and one that is probably a bit
15 more useful is the "cumulative collection
16 factor."

17 Cumulatively over the years --
18 and since we went to monthly billing, it
19 hasn't changed very much -- we get
20 approximately 85 percent of what is
21 billed within the fiscal year. If you
22 just isolate the bills you send out from
23 July 1st through June 30th and isolate
24 the receipts for those bills, 85 percent
25 will be collected by June 30th. Now,

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 some of them are not even due yet. Any
3 bill that was sent out June 15th or June
4 20th, they're due in July. So they're
5 not even late, but 85 percent of that
6 isolated segment is collected within the
7 fiscal year.

8 Now, typically -- and this has
9 been typical now for ten years -- eight
10 to nine percent of the immediate prior
11 year is collected in the current year.
12 So let us say the last complete year we
13 have was Fiscal 2005. The revenues that
14 came in in Fiscal 2005 were probably 85
15 percent from 2005, eight to nine percent
16 from 2004 and then an additional two to
17 three percent from prior to 2004. So the
18 cumulative amount is 85, plus eight, plus
19 two or thereabouts, 95, 96 percent.
20 That's basically what we get.

21 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Okay.

22 Councilman, thank you.

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: I'll finish
24 up.

25 Commissioner, I got a phone

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.
2 call recently, and I want to again thank
3 all the people that you work with. The
4 people in Bucks County were greatly
5 appreciated when you got involved and you
6 got hooked up with the right people up
7 there. They feel as though what you did
8 in dealing with some of the issues with
9 the excess water sewage charges that they
10 were experiencing because going over
11 their allotment, whatever -- I don't
12 pretend to know the entire issue, but all
13 I know is, they said that the
14 relationship has improved greatly and
15 that it benefited Bucks County and this
16 new relationship benefited Philadelphia
17 and the Water Department.

18 So thanks for handling that,
19 because they're very pleased that you
20 were able to cut through the bureaucracy
21 and get that resolved, whatever the big
22 issue was.

23 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER:
24 Right. Well, thank you for that, and
25 thank you for putting me in touch with

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 the right people out there and getting
3 our story told, because it hadn't been
4 told prior to that time. And as you
5 know, we're a regional sewer utility and
6 also water, but sewer particularly,
7 because I think about 54 communities and
8 authorities send us their sewage. And
9 we're thankful for that in a way because
10 it gets us to spread the enormous capital
11 cost over a larger group of people.

12 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: If I
13 recollect, the issue was when they had
14 heavy rain, they were sending a lot of
15 rainwater to us and being billed because
16 it was in excess of what they would
17 normally send, and it was really hurting
18 them financially.

19 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Yes.
20 Yes. We received \$18.6 million, which
21 helped actually to lower the last rate
22 hike, to some degree.

23 COUNCILMAN RIZZO: Thank you,
24 Madam President.

25 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA:

1 3/7/06 - WHOLE - BILL 060001, ETC.

2 You're welcome.

3 Commissioner, again, I thank
4 you.

5 COMMISSIONER BRUNWASSER: Thank
6 you.

7 COUNCIL PRESIDENT VERNA: Have
8 a safe, enjoyable trip. I guess many of
9 us wish we were going with you, but since
10 we're not, enjoy.

11 Thank you all very much, and
12 the Committee will stand in recess until
13 tomorrow morning at 10:00 a.m.

14 Thank you all very much for
15 your patience.

16 (Committee of the Whole
17 adjourned at 4:40 p.m.)

18 - - -

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

CERTIFICATE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that the
proceedings, evidence and objections are
contained fully and accurately in the
stenographic notes taken by me upon the
foregoing matter on March 7, 2006, and that
this is a true and correct transcript of same.

MICHELE L. MURPHY
RPR-Notary Public

(The foregoing certification of this
transcript does not apply to any reproduction
of the same by any means, unless under the
direct control and/or supervision of the
certifying reporter.)